1	PCA Case No. 2012-17
2	AN ARBITRATION UNDER CHAPTER ELEVEN OF THE NAFTA
3	AND THE UNCITRAL ARBITRATION RULES, 1976
4	BETWEEN:
5	MESA POWER GROUP LLC (USA)
6	Claimant
7	- and -
8	
9	GOVERNMENT OF CANADA
LO	Respondent
L1	
	ARBITRATION HELD BEFORE
L2	PROF. GABRIELLE KAUFMANN-KOHLER (PRESIDING ARBITRATOR)
	THE HONOURABLE CHARLES N. BROWER,
L3	MR. TOBY T. LANDAU QC
	held at Arbitration Place,
L4	333 Bay Street, Suite 900, Toronto, Ontario
L5	on Wednesday, October 29, 2014 at 9:05 a.m.
L6	
VOLUME 4	
	PUBLIC ONLY
L8	
L9	
20	
21	
22	A.S.A.P. Reporting Services Inc.© 2014
23	1105-200 Elgin Street 900-333 Bay Street
24	Ottawa, Ontario K2P 1L5 Toronto, Ontario M5H 2T4
25	(613) 564-2727 (416) 861-8720

1	APPEARANCES:		
2	Barry Appleton	For the Claimant	Ī.
	Dr. Alan Alexandroff		
3	Kyle Dickson-Smith		
	Celeste Mowatt		
4	Sean Stephenson		
	Edward Mullins		
5	Sujey Herrera		
6	Shane Spelliscy	For the Responde	ent
	Sylvie Tabet		
7	Heather Squires		
	Raahool Watchmaker		
8	Laurence Marquis		
	Susanna Kam		
9	Rodney Neufeld		
LO	Also Present:		
	Alicia Cate		
L1	Jennifer Kacaba		
	Saroja Kuruganty		
L2	Lucas McCall		
	Alex Miller		
L3	Harkamal Multani		
	Darian Parsons		
L4	Adriana Perezgil		
	Melissa Perrault		
L5	Chris Reynolds		
L6	Cole Robertson		
L7	Sejal Shah		
L8	Michael Solursh		
L9	Mirrun Zaveri		
20			
21	Lisa Barrett, CRR, RPR, CSR, Cou	ırt Reporter	
22			
23			
24			

1	INDEX	
2		PAGE
3	AFFIRMED: SHAWN CRONKWRIGHT	17
4	EXAMINATION IN CHIEF BY MS. MARQUIS	17
5	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. MULLINS	17
6	RE-EXAMINATION BY MR. SPELLISCY	71
7	QUESTIONS BY THE TRIBUNAL:	75
8	FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. APPLETON:	83
9		
10	AFFIRMED: GARY TIMM	89
11	EXAMINATION IN-CHIEF BY MR. DICKSON-SMITH	89
12	PRESENTATION BY MR. TIMM (CONFIDENTIAL)	93
13	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SQUIRES	94
14	REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. DICKSON-SMITH	98
15	QUESTIONS BY THE PANEL	106
16		
17	AFFIRMED: SEABRON ADAMSON	121
18	EXAMINATION IN-CHIEF BY MR. APPLETON	121
19	PRESENTATION BY MR. ADAMSON	129
20	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SPELLISCY	138
21	RE-EXAMINATION BY MR. APPLETON	266
22	QUESTIONS BY THE PANEL	292
23	COMMENTS BY THE CHAIR IN RELATION	
24	TO DELOITTE LETTER	300
2 5		

1	Toronto, Ontario
2	Upon commencing on Wednesday, October 29, 2014
3	at 9:05 a.m.
4	THE CHAIR: Good morning to everyone.
5	We are starting Day 4 of this hearing. I am also
6	greeting those who are in the viewing room.
7	Before we start with Mr. Cronkwright,
8	and I apologize to you, you have to bear with us,
9	there's a procedural aspect that we have to address
10	now.
11	The Tribunal has reviewed your letters
12	of yesterday and the day before on the damage expert
13	issues, and we have the following to say to it.
14	First, with respect to the valuation
15	date for Article 1106 of the NAFTA, we understand that
16	the date of 5 August is confirmed. We do not think it
17	is necessary to remove the slight transcript passage,
18	as Canada requested. However, we would like the
19	Claimant to address, in its closing submissions, what
20	impact this change to address whether that has any
21	impact on the computation of the six-month time period
22	and obviously, Canada will then have an opportunity to
23	reply in its closing argument or, if it prefers, in
24	its post-hearing brief. That is for the first issue.
25	For the second one, which is the

- change in the discount rate, we understand that Mr.
- 2 Low will testify, orally on this change without the
- 3 supporting documentations, since that was withdrawn,
- 4 and we also understand that Canada is prepared to
- 5 address this conceptually.
- 6 It is then afterwards up to Canada to
- 7 either argue that the case is unsubstantiated because
- 8 the documentation is missing, or to make some other
- 9 request for substantiation. We will, of course, be
- 10 open to any application that is made either in the
- 11 course of the closing argument or -- yes, in the
- 12 course of the closing argument would be the best time
- 13 to do it.
- 14 With respect to the modification of
- the 1105 damage valuation, we have a provisional view,
- but we would like to hear you, briefly, more on this.
- 17 Our provisional view is that we stick
- 18 with the rules on direct examination. It is true that
- 19 this issue was raised in the first BRG report and
- therefore could have been addressed in the reply
- 21 damage expert report of the claimants and therefore
- the expert should not be allowed to raise this in his
- 23 direct examination.
- Now, we would like to hear the
- 25 claimants very briefly on this. Have we missed

- 1 something in the sense that this was not addressed, as
- 2 I said, in the first BRG report, and once you have
- 3 given us, I would say, not more than three, four, five
- 4 minutes in answer, then I will turn to Canada for
- 5 a reply.
- 6 Mr. Mullins, are you answering this?
- 7 MR. MULLINS: Thank you, Madam Chair.
- 8 In response to your question, as shown
- 9 in our letter from both Mr. -- it's from Deloitte,
- 10 from Mr. Low and Mr. Taylor, the BRG reiterated its
- 11 response -- its position, and it is also in the
- 12 rejoinder memorandum of Canada, that the position of
- 13 Deloitte that you would look at the terms in the GEIA
- in calculating damages under 1105 would be wrong, and
- 15 in fact, they reiterated that the GEIA terms should
- not be available to Mesa Power under any of the
- 17 claims.
- 18 As we talked about earlier in our -- I
- 19 spoke about, at the beginning of the hearing, our
- 20 experience in commercial arbitrations, both commercial
- 21 arbitrations and public international arbitrations is
- 22 quite often experts are allowed to tweak and analyze
- 23 their theories based upon the submissions of experts
- on the other side and frequently experts are put
- 25 together in what we call hot tub scenarios -- and our

- 1 concern, and we understand the rulings of the Tribunal
- and the provisional ruling, is that we believe that we
- 3 will be severely prejudiced of our due process rights,
- 4 our rights to put out our case, if Canada is allowed
- 5 to ask some questions, using the fact there is no
- 6 support for this, or you didn't look at this, and our
- 7 expert can't answer the question. We don't feel that
- 8 is fair and appropriate.
- 9 We offered Canada to say that they're
- 10 willing not to open that door, that's fine, but if
- 11 they ask a question we should be able to respond.
- 12 This is just a basic principle in any examinations in
- 13 courts or in arbitration. Counsel opens the door if
- it gets to answer. If it can't answer it is simply
- 15 unfair.
- 16 I reiterate that all this information
- goes to Canada's benefit. The first letter we got
- from Canada, said they hadn't even read the -- they
- 19 said "Look at it. It looks like there is a lot of
- 20 changes here. We haven't finished reading it."
- 21 I said at the beginning of this hearing this is all to
- the benefit of Canada and I still have not heard that
- 23 somehow Canada, these numbers are going to be to the
- 24 detriment of Canada. And I am concerned, that given
- 25 what the Tribunal has suggested, that we are going to

- hear -- "Well, you don't have support for this because
- 2 something's been excluded," and now evidence is going
- 3 to be excluded when it essentially supports a lower
- 4 valuation to Canada's benefit. So I know the answer
- is "Well, it's all gone all together and you can't
- 6 prove your damages claim." I think that would just be
- 7 completely wrong and unfair.
- 8 So, again, I go back to our beginning
- 9 point: If the answer is that Canada is not going to
- 10 ask any questions on these areas, particularly with
- 11 respect to 1105, then that will open the door; then we
- 12 will keep the report as it is. But if they open the
- door, I think we should have a chance to respond.
- 14 THE CHAIR: We understand that you are
- 15 saying the second BRG report reiterated the position
- of the first, so that is what we understand, to the --
- this is the answer to the Tribunal's question.
- MR. APPLETON: I think -- sorry, my
- 19 throat is not so good but it will better, I promise.
- I just want to reiterate that the
- 21 issue here is that after raising an issue the first
- time, the valuation experts respond with another
- answer. They give that answer and BRG in the second
- 24 report refutes the entire answer in the second report
- of the valuators.

- So, it is in fact opening and closing
- 2 the door again on the Deloitte valuators. The
- 3 Deloitte valuer said, "This is what we think." They
- 4 had some revisions, they put some things in. And
- 5 here, again, BRG in their second report has rejected
- 6 it. So by saying that yes, they rejected it the first
- 7 time and then you have some other information and they
- 8 reject it again, that's new. And they should be
- 9 entitled to respond to that, and by making a ruling,
- 10 provisionally I understand, that because they have
- 11 said, "We think you're wrong, you should get nothing,"
- 12 the first time that doesn't preclude the ability after
- 13 they provide more information to then say, "Well, we
- 14 think you should still get nothing." We think that
- they should be entitled to respond.
- 16 Saying, "You are not entitled in any
- scenario to get anything," is a pretty broad
- 18 statement, and when you come back with detailed
- analysis and you say the same thing, I don't believe
- that that means you can't comment on it. And that's
- 21 the difficulty that we have, is that -- and so,
- I wanted to just underscore that, and I am very
- thankful the Tribunal has given us the opportunity to
- 24 help explain it because it is particularly difficult
- 25 since Canada in its letter had no problem

- 1 characterizing -- that's its first letter --
- 2 characterizing the response from Mr. Low, without
- 3 reading it, and if in fact they had read the response
- 4 from Mr. Low they would have seen it -- for example,
- 5 they would have seen there was no requirement to be
- 6 able to change the Excel spreadsheets because there
- 7 was no new information that couldn't have been changed
- 8 entirely by experts with even one or two number
- 9 changes. And experts all the time take a number and
- 10 they say "assume this" and then they change it.
- 11 That's what experts are supposed to do because the
- idea is to get the truth, to get a proper answer.
- 13 And here we have a situation where the
- experts say, "Okay, we're prepared to acknowledge
- something and let the Tribunal know so the Tribunal
- doesn't have to do the math to put it together, " and
- 17 yet we're excluding that. We've never seen that
- 18 occur. So that's our difficulty because it's -- it
- 19 responds to the second report.
- 20 THE CHAIR: So what I would suggest is
- 21 that you give us the precise references in the
- 22 different reports so we can trace exactly, is it
- 23 simply a repetition of the first position or is it
- 24 something new that was answered and then something new
- 25 that was reiterated so, that we understand exactly

- what the flow is from one report to the other, and
- then we can either confirm or deny, in a provisional
- 3 ruling.
- 4 MR. APPLETON: We will do that by the
- 5 end of the day.
- 6 THE CHAIR: You don't have to do it
- 7 right now but during a break.
- 8 Would Canada wish to comment at this
- 9 stage, or would you wish to wait for their references?
- 10 MR. SPELLISCY: Well, I think we can
- offer a few comments, I guess at this stage. I think
- 12 they say are going to do it by today. Of course they
- 13 were asked to do it in that letter on Monday night,
- and they did, they referred to a paragraph in the BRG
- rejoinder report Mr. Low did, he referred to
- paragraph 99. The sum total of what is there says
- with respect to the GEIA as at the launch of our first
- 18 report cite.
- So, we understand, of course that BRG
- doesn't change its analysis at all on this issue of
- 21 causation from its first report to the second report.
- 22 There is no new information that it presents in this
- issue at all. It just says "Huh, we made some
- 24 conclusions, we made our own conclusions and Deloitte
- 25 didn't respond." That's Deloitte's choice and counsel

- 1 for the Claimant has talked about the ability to tweak
- and analyze, well, you had that. You had that in your
- 3 reply and you chose not to do it.
- 4 Now, the reality is, as you know, for
- 5 1105, he was wrong. Of course we would cross-examine
- 6 on the fact that it was wrong. Absolutely. You want
- 7 to correct that report, he's talking about severe
- 8 prejudice. That's their choice. They were -- it's
- 9 like the October 20th ruling of the Tribunal didn't
- 10 exist. They were given a choice. Do you want to keep
- 11 that in? We'll hold a separate hearing on quantum, or
- 12 you withdraw it from the record. If we had held
- 13 a separate -- if they had chosen let's hold a separate
- 14 hearing on quantum which was fully within their option
- to do, there would be no prejudice. Then they show up
- 16 to this hearing trying to do what they were told they
- 17 could not do in writing, and they claim they will be
- 18 prejudiced if they are not allowed to do it. But that
- 19 is their choice. They put themselves voluntarily in
- this position by saying "We choose not to bifurcate."
- 21 And when we talk about tweaking and
- 22 analyzing and doing that, the reason the Tribunal has
- 23 procedural rules which set out when you can do that in
- 24 response to what, is so that both parties' rights are
- 25 protected.

- 1 Let's remember this is not
- 2 a situation -- you know, they had the rejoinder report
- of BRG in July. They waited until a week before the
- 4 hearing to tweak and analyze this. That's where the
- 5 whole issue arises.
- 6 We've said -- I think Mr. Appleton has
- 7 said, well, you wouldn't need the spreadsheets.
- 8 That's just not true. We've explained in our letter
- 9 why you do. In fact, there are so many assumptions
- 10 based on GEIA treatment embedded in all of the
- 11 analyses of Mr. Low, that then the question becomes
- okay, he says he's removed the GEIA, but has he
- really? Has he really? Because it is not just taking
- out a couple of line items there. It is embedded
- 15 throughout his analysis without -- with respect to its
- 16 discount rate, its risk assumptions, its completion
- 17 risk, his company risk, it is embedded throughout
- every aspect that they would be entitled to this ...
- 19 So to say that we wouldn't need the
- 20 spreadsheets, is just wrong. Of course we would. And
- 21 when we need them, that's when we need time to
- 22 analyze. Which is why we said in our letter last
- 23 night: Look, we're prepared to conceptually discuss
- the idea of what is the appropriate approach, and
- 25 I can tell you looking at what they've said on the

- 1 valuation, the experts are not going to agree, as
- 2 a matter of conceptualization, what the appropriate
- 3 approach is to 1105 damages, and Mr. Goncalves, he can
- 4 talk about that.
- If the question then becomes: All
- 6 right, what about the actual reduced calculation that
- 7 has been presented and Mr. Mullins continues to insist
- 8 that it is for our benefit. I'm happy that he's
- 9 looking out for Canada's interests, but the reality is
- we like to look out for our own and we like to look at
- 11 that calculation and see if in fact it has been done
- 12 appropriately. That, if it's not done appropriately,
- 13 that could lead to more cross-examination needed on
- the actual details in that spreadsheet, whether or not
- 15 all the assumptions based on the GEIA are actually
- 16 removed from that analysis.
- 17 So this is why we said in our letter:
- 18 Look, if they want to have a discussion about the
- 19 conceptual approach to how damages should be
- 20 calculated, what should be in, what should be out, we
- 21 can do that, but what we can't do is actually take
- 22 whatever new calculations they think that they can
- 23 offer a week before the hearing and actually analyze
- 24 them.
- 25 THE CHAIR: Thank you. I think that's

- 1 clear. Do my co-arbitrators have any further
- 2 questions?
- 3 So obviously we'll need to come to
- 4 a conclusion about this in the course of the day, and
- 5 the sooner the better, I assume, for the preparation
- of your experts, as we are moving into the expert
- 7 examinations quite soon.
- 8 When can we have these additional
- 9 references?
- 10 MR. APPLETON: After lunch.
- 11 THE CHAIR: After lunch, yes.
- 12 MR. MULLINS: We will try to get it
- 13 done after lunch. I guess I would suggest, I think
- 14 the way the schedule is going to go is that it's
- 15 probably not likely that the damages experts will be
- on before tomorrow.
- 17 THE CHAIR: That's what I think, yes.
- 18 MR. MULLINS: So I think if we could
- 19 get a ruling by the end of the day, and then we could
- 20 have that time. I think the rest of the time will be
- 21 everybody else.
- THE CHAIR: So we should have it,
- 23 I would say latest after the lunch break, so during
- a break this afternoon we can review it and then by
- 25 the end of the day we can give you the decision.

- 1 MR. APPLETON: And we will operate on the assumption that we will not put the damages
- 3 experts on until we can get this done, so basically we
- know that our day is filled with all of our other
- 5 experts, which shouldn't be a tough assumption.
- 6 THE CHAIR: No, I think it is
- 7 a reasonable assumption. So, let's get started.
- 8 Mr. Cronkwright, thank you for your
- 9 patience.

2

- 10 Is your microphone on? Now it is.
- 11 For the record can you please confirm
- to us that you are Shawn Cronkwright? 12
- 13 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 14 THE CHAIR: You are Director for
- 15 Renewables Procurement at the OPA; correct?
- 16 THE WITNESS: That's right.
- 17 THE CHAIR: And before that you were
- 18 Manager of Technical Services in the Electricity
- Resources division of the OPA? 19
- 20 THE WITNESS: That's correct.
- 21 THE CHAIR: You have provided two
- witness statements, two written witness statements, 22
- 23 one dated February 27, 2014 and the other one is
- 24 27 June, 2014?
- 25 THE WITNESS: Yes.

- 1 THE CHAIR: You are here as a witness
- in this arbitration. As a witness you are under the
- duty to tell us the truth. Would you please confirm
- 4 this is what you will do?
- 5 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 6 THE CHAIR: Thank you. So we will
- first have questions by Canada's counsel and then we
- 8 will turn to Mesa's counsel.
- 9 AFFIRMED: SHAWN CRONKWRIGHT
- 10 EXAMINATION IN-CHIEF BY MS. MARQUIS:
- 11 Q. Good morning, Mr. Cronkwright.
- Do you have your witness statements in front of you?
- 13 A. Yes, I do.
- 14 Q. Could I ask you to confirm that
- 15 you not have any corrections.
- 16 A. I do not have any corrections,
- 17 no.
- THE CHAIR: Mr. Mullins.
- 19 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. MULLINS:
- Q. Good morning, Mr. Cronkwright.
- A. Good morning.
- Q. You have in front of you what
- 23 I've been calling a notebook but my colleagues have
- 24 been calling are binders, so that's the big -- where
- 25 I grew up those were called notebooks, but we'll call

- 1 them binders.
- I only have a short period of time for
- 3 questioning because we are timed and lucky for you
- 4 we've heard from two people from the Ministry of
- 5 Energy and we've heard from two people from the OPA,
- 6 so what I'd like to do is follow up on some things
- 7 that have come up throughout the hearing. So I really
- 8 would be appreciative if you could listen to my
- 9 question and just answer the question that I've asked.
- 10 If any follow-up needs to be done that
- 11 might be a different area, Canada's counsel will have
- an opportunity to question you; is that fair?
- 13 A. Sure.
- 14 Q. You also find that often the
- 15 Tribunal will ask questions and maybe completely
- 16 different to what I'm asking and obviously you will be
- 17 answering those questions; okay?
- 18 A. Yes.
- Q. Thank you. Now, you currently
- work as a Director of Renewables Procurement in the
- 21 Electricity Resources branch of the Ontario Power
- 22 Authority; correct?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. And is your immediate supervisor
- JoAnne Butler?

- 1 A. Yes, it is.
- Q. And she was your supervisor
- 3 throughout the relevant time period and to your
- 4 knowledge, the relevant time period is from 2008
- 5 until, say, summer of 2011?
- A. Prior to me taking this role,
- 7 I had a previous supervisor.
- Q. And when was that?
- 9 A. From 2007 until 2010.
- 10 Q. Who was your previous supervisor?
- 11 A. So I worked under Jason Chee-Aloy
- who held this position previously.
- 13 Q. Can you spell his last name for
- 14 the record?
- A. C-H-E-E dash A-L-O-Y.
- 16 Q. And we've seen his name in some
- 17 of the documents. That was very helpful. Thank you.
- Now, I've asked these questions for
- 19 your colleagues, but as a government employee, do you
- 20 believe that you have to do your job with honesty,
- 21 forthrightness and transparency?
- 22 A. So I'm an employee of the Ontario
- 23 Power Authority which is a corporation without share
- 24 capital. I'm bound by the obligations of our
- organization reporting in through my management chain

- 1 and our board of directors.
- Q. Let me break down your answer.
- 3 So, in your position with the Ontario Power Authority
- 4 you try to do your job with honesty, forthrightness
- 5 and transparency?
- A. Yes, and those are objectives of
- 7 the organization.
- 8 Q. And I take it you don't agree
- 9 that you are a government employee?
- 10 A. No, I'm not a government
- 11 employee.
- Q. Did you believe that before this
- 13 arbitration?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 O. You never told anybody in your
- life, while you were working for the OPA, that you
- were a government employee?
- 18 A. I work for the OPA. That's who
- my paycheque comes from and that's who I work for.
- Q. That's one of those questions
- 21 that I need to be answered. Have you ever told anyone
- in your life while you work with the OPA that you are
- 23 a government employee?
- A. Not that I'm an employee but
- 25 I work with the government.

- 1 Q. Thank you. And you then agree
- 2 that if the -- the OPA -- you said that -- you are
- 3 basically saying that the OPA is not the government,
- 4 per se?
- 5 A. That's right.
- Q. And so anything that the OPA
- 7 procures would not be government procurement; is that
- 8 correct?
- 9 A. It is procurement under the
- 10 objects and obligations we have.
- 11 Q. But not government procurement
- 12 because OPA is not government; correct?
- 13 A. I'm not a government employee.
- I don't draw a paycheque from the Ontario government.
- 15 O. So the answer to my question is,
- 16 yes, it would not be government procurement because
- the OPA is not the government; correct?
- 18 A. I'm not sure what you want me to
- 19 say there. I'm procuring under the obligations that
- we have as an entity and satisfying those obligations.
- Q. Thank you. Now, in your job at
- the OPA, do you have experience both in the FIT
- 23 Program and in the implementation of the GEIA?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. So you are familiar, generally

- with how those were implemented in the 2009, 2010,
- 2 2011 area?
- 3 A. So with the FIT Program, yes.
- 4 With the GEIA, I'm responsible for implementation of
- 5 the directives that flow from the GEIA, but the
- 6 Ontario Power Authority is not a party to that
- 7 document.
- Q. Did you have any participation in
- 9 the drafting of any directives with respect to the
- 10 GEIA?
- 11 A. The GEIA, no.
- 12 Q. What about the FIT, did you have
- any role in the drafting of any directives of the FIT?
- 14 A. I was able to provide input and
- 15 recommendations to the Ministry of Energy with respect
- 16 to some of the FIT directives.
- 17 Q. Thank you. Speaking about the
- 18 FIT Program, you agree with me that the projects
- 19 varied in size; correct?
- 20 A. Yes, by the design of the
- 21 program.
- Q. And so some projects, for
- 23 example, could be 50 megawatts, others would be 150
- 24 and more?
- 25 A. Yes, and some could be

- 1 500-kilowatts, so ...
- Q. In fact, you are aware, as well,
- 3 that many developers put -- had more than one project
- 4 in the program; right?
- 5 A. That was very common.
- Q. We've heard, for example, the
- 7 NextEra 6-pack; have you ever heard that term?
- A. No, I haven't.
- 9 Q. You are familiar that NextEra had
- 10 a number of projects together?
- 11 A. I am aware that a lot of
- developers had a number of projects.
- 13 Q. Is it true that depending on the
- size of the project, there were different domestic
- 15 content requirements?
- 16 A. Domestic content was triggered
- 17 primarily off of technology, and then size based on --
- 18 micro FIT which was less than 10 kWs had a different
- 19 requirement than FIT, which was greater than 10 kWs.
- Q. Do the technological requirements
- 21 indirectly relate to the size of the program and the
- 22 domestic content or no?
- 23 A. So there was government direction
- for the micro FIT programs, there was a set of
- 25 requirements for various technologies and then for the

- 1 FIT program requirements for various technologies.
- Q. I really want to focus on the FIT
- 3 Program so I just -- I was just asking, my
- 4 understanding is that some of the FIT applicants
- 5 required 50 per cent domestic requirement and others
- 6 required 25 per cent, is that's correct?
- 7 A. So there was a distinction
- 8 between wind and solar, different requirements for
- 9 each.
- 10 Q. But they were all in the FIT
- 11 Program?
- 12 A. That's right. They were all in
- the FIT Program with different requirements based on
- 14 technology.
- 15 Q. And now, at what -- have you
- heard of the entity called Pattern Energy?
- 17 A. Yes.
- Q. Pattern ended up being part of
- 19 the Korean Consortium; correct?
- 20 A. I don't believe they are part of
- 21 the consortium.
- Q. Well, they participated in it?
- 23 A. I believe they have partnership
- 24 arrangements but they are not recognized as part of
- 25 the consortium, my understanding.

- 1 Q. So the only members of the
- 2 Korean Consortium are KEPCO and Samsung?
- 3 A. I believe there are three
- 4 members.
- 5 Q. Who is the third member?
- 6 A. It's listed in the GEIA, the
- 7 three Korean entities.
- 8 Q. You just don't know what they
- 9 are; right?
- 10 A. Samsung, KEPCO and I can't think
- 11 of the third one, but there are three entities listed
- in the GEIA as being part of that.
- Q. And the Government of Ontario or
- 14 the OPA had no participation or selection of who would
- be in the membership of the Korean Consortium; right?
- 16 A. No.
- Q. And speaking about Pattern's
- 18 role, can you just go back and explain to us what you
- 19 understand to be Pattern's role vis-a-vis the
- 20 Korean Consortium?
- 21 A. My understanding is that the
- 22 Korean Consortium brought Pattern in as a partner to
- 23 be involved in the development of their wind projects.
- Q. So for purposes of how you've
- operated with them, you understand they're in part of

- the Korean Consortium group but they're not
- technically a member of the Korean Consortium; is that
- 3 fair?
- 4 A. We understand that they have been
- 5 brought in as a partner on the wind projects only and
- 6 not the solar projects.
- 7 Q. Thank you. That's helpful. And
- 8 similar to who decided who was going to be in the
- 9 Korean Consortium, I take it Ontario and OPA had no
- say in Pattern becoming a partner in the
- 11 Korean Consortium; correct?
- 12 A. I can't speak for what the
- Ontario government did. From the OPA's perspective we
- 14 didn't have any input in that.
- 15 O. And you are aware that originally
- 16 Pattern was part of the FIT Program; right?
- 17 A. Yes, Pattern had made
- 18 applications under the FIT Program.
- 19 Q. Did they get any contracts?
- 20 A. Yes, they did.
- 21 Q. So they got contracts. And what
- 22 size were their contracts?
- 23 A. I don't have a full listing or
- 24 aware of that.
- 25 Q. Now, when they became a partner

- in the wind portion of the Korean Consortium, did they
- 2 keep their contracts with the FIT?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. All right. So they both were in
- 5 the FIT projects and in the Korean Consortium?
- 6 A. They had successful FIT projects
- 7 and they were partnering with the Korean Consortium
- 8 for negotiations.
- 9 Q. So they participated in both
- 10 projects simultaneously?
- 11 A. So you say "projects." They had
- 12 become a supplier under FIT so they had a contractual
- 13 relationship with the OPA as a FIT supplier.
- Q. Right.
- 15 A. And my understanding is, again,
- they had reached some type of partnership arrangement
- 17 with the Korean Consortium to work with respect to
- developing the Korean Consortium's wind projects.
- 19 Q. Just so I understand, the
- 20 projects they had with the FIT Program, were they
- 21 included in their partnership with the
- 22 Korean Consortium or did they keep those separate?
- 23 A. Those are -- those were separate
- from the Korean Consortium, and they were supply
- 25 contracts between Pattern or a project company and the

- 1 OPA.
- 2 Q. So they were simultaneously
- 3 participating in the FIT Programs or projects, and
- 4 they also were simultaneously doing other -- some
- 5 participation with the Korean Consortium?
- A. So I can't say simultaneously,
- 7 because of timing. So they would have made FIT
- 8 applications prior to our being aware of their
- 9 involvement in the Korean Consortium. In terms of
- 10 what -- when they got involved with that, we don't
- 11 have the original dates.
- 12 Q. Well, you do recognize that the
- 13 FIT Program, the Korean Consortium was running
- 14 essentially simultaneously; right?
- 15 A. Well, there were different
- 16 activities going on but we weren't actively
- 17 negotiating with the Korean Consortium at the time
- that the Feed-in Tariff opened up and received
- 19 applications on October 1st, 2009.
- Q. The OPA had no problem with
- 21 Pattern being in both programs; right?
- 22 A. It wasn't so much a case of
- 23 whether we had a problem or not. They were eligible
- 24 to compete in the FIT Program and our understanding
- 25 was that the Korean Consortium had brought them in as

- 1 a partner and they had the ability to do so.
- Q. When you were at the OPA, did
- 3 anyone ever have a discussion whether or not it would
- 4 be appropriate to have some kind of an opportunity for
- 5 other competitors of Pattern to participate in the
- 6 Korean Consortium partnership?
- 7 A. It wasn't our discussion. Again,
- 8 it wasn't our agreement.
- 9 Q. So essentially anybody that
- 10 Samsung wanted to do a partnership with, would be able
- 11 to participate in the Korean Consortium deal, and
- there was really no other way to get into that deal;
- 13 right, unless Samsung agreed?
- 14 A. It was an agreement between the
- 15 Korean Consortium and the government and both of those
- 16 parties were bound by the terms and conditions of
- 17 their agreement.
- 18 Q. There would be no way to petition
- 19 the government or petition the OPA and say "Look,
- I want to be able to get into this deal"; right?
- 21 A. People could do what they wanted.
- Our instruction would have simply been: it's
- an agreement between the government and this party,
- you know, you're welcome to contact either party and
- 25 discuss it with them but we're not a party to it.

- 1 Q. That's the answer to my question.
- 2 Thank you.
- Now, for Pattern to be in the --
- 4 whatever projects -- you don't know how it
- 5 participated in the Korean Consortium? Can you
- 6 explain how -- what its role was?
- 7 A. So, through the directives that
- 8 the OPA received, we were to look to sign PPAs for
- 9 various projects and our understanding is that Pattern
- 10 was a partner of the Korean Consortium for the
- 11 purposes of developing their wind projects.
- Q. You understood that Pattern was
- out looking to buy projects that had
- 14 essentially ranked low in the FIT process; do you
- 15 remember that?
- 16 A. We understood a lot of developers
- 17 were doing that.
- 18 Q. Pattern was doing that
- specifically, you remember that; right?
- 20 A. It is anecdotal and common that
- a lot of developers were doing that at the time.
- Q. Including Pattern?
- A. Presumably, yes.
- Q. So when Pattern was working with
- 25 these projects and the Korean Consortium was working

- with these projects, in the Korean Consortium deal,
- 2 they were not -- those projects did not have to
- 3 file applications; correct?
- 4 A. So the contracts that we were
- 5 looking to negotiate under the GEIA directives were
- 6 not part of the FIT Program so they did not apply to
- 7 the FIT Program. They were done separately.
- 8 Q. And those projects then didn't
- 9 have to be ranked; right?
- 10 A. That's right, they were
- 11 negotiated; they were separately directed.
- 12 Q. And those projects didn't have to
- worry about satisfying criteria points; right?
- 14 A. They had to worry about various
- 15 requirements as specified, such as having site access
- 16 to control.
- Q. But they weren't getting --
- 18 rankings were not being affected by their criteria
- 19 points under the FIT Rules; correct?
- 20 A. They weren't part of the FIT
- 21 Rules so they didn't have to follow that.
- Q. And those projects in fact,
- didn't have to be shovel-ready; correct?
- 24 A. No, it was a separate deal and
- a separate negotiation for contracts separate to

- 1 different directions.
- Q. So, in fact, these lower-ranked
- 3 projects that were not getting criteria points and
- were not shovel-ready, those ended up being projects
- 5 that ended up in the program under the
- 6 Korean Consortium; correct?
- 7 A. So the Korean Consortium wasn't
- 8 a program. It was a discrete procurement initiative,
- 9 so it's not apples and oranges.
- 10 Q. Let me rephrase my question: The
- 11 projects that ended up in the Korean Consortium
- initiative were projects that had been in the FIT
- 13 Program but were very low ranked and some of those
- reasons, because they weren't shovel-ready or didn't
- have criteria points; is that correct?
- A. So, when those projects would
- 17 have been submitted into the FIT Program, they would
- have been submitted by whoever the Applicant was at
- 19 the time. So their application would have had points,
- 20 not points, what have you, based on the Applicant
- 21 putting the project forward. And that's separate.
- 22 Q. If you go to paragraph 12 of your
- 23 rejoinder statement. I point to the first paragraph,
- 24 12 of you rejoinder; do you see it?
- 25 A. Yeah.

Τ	Q. It says:
2	"I also understand that the
3	Claimant has raised certain
4	complaints about the fact
5	that the Korean Consortium
6	was allowed to require
7	a project that had a FIT
8	contract, the 10-megawatt
9	Merlin Wind Farm, and then to
10	cancel that contract and
11	negotiate a PPA under the
12	terms of the GEIA." [As read]
13	Now, can you tell us a little bit more
14	about what the Merlin project was and who owned that
15	originally?
16	A. So the Merlin project would have
17	been successful through the FIT Program, they had then
18	become a supplier under the FIT Program, and there was
19	a request that basically the capacity in that project
20	sort of be removed from the FIT Program and be
21	included in the PPAs for the GEIA.
22	Q. In fact, Merlin was a Pattern
23	project, wasn't it?
24	A. Yes.
25	Q. And so once Pattern joined the

- 1 Korean Consortium initiative, it was allowed to switch
- 2 its contract from a FIT to the initiative; isn't that
- 3 correct?
- 4 A. No, it didn't switch the contract
- 5 from. We basically released the capacity for that
- 6 project to let it get rolled into, it didn't remain
- 7 a separate project. It got rolled into a GEIA
- 8 project.
- 9 Q. It is essentially the same thing,
- 10 more or less?
- 11 A. No, this was a 10-megawatt
- 12 standalone project and the capacity ended up being
- part of a larger GEIA project.
- 14 O. But that was a -- that's not
- a benefit that FIT proponents had, right, to be able
- 16 to switch into different projects? If you look at
- 17 paragraph 8 of your statement specifically.
- 18 A. So typically we don't allow
- 19 suppliers to exit contracts unless it's in the benefit
- of the ratepayer.
- Q. So, typically -- so you made
- 22 an exception for Pattern in this particular situation
- 23 because of the Korean Consortium initiative?
- A. Actually we felt that it was in
- 25 the best benefit of the ratepayer to do so.

- 1 Q. Thank you. Now, I'm going to
- 2 switch topics on you. There was a transmission
- 3 availability test run in 2010; right?
- 4 A. Yes.
- Q. And this time though, no
- 6 contracts were awarded in the Bruce Region; right?
- 7 A. That's correct.
- 8 Q. So, these projects had to wait
- 9 for an ECT, right, that was going to be province-wide,
- 10 that was a provincial test?
- 11 A. Right. So there was no capacity
- in the Bruce area when we ran the TAT/DAT, so they had
- 13 to wait.
- Q. But in other areas that you knew
- 15 had that issue, right, there was sufficient capacity
- within the area and so contracts started being awarded
- in specific areas; correct?
- 18 A. Right. So subject to the rules
- of the TAT/DAT, we awarded contracts where there was
- 20 capacity available.
- Q. Ultimately, however, a conclusion
- was made, that doing a province-wide ECT would be
- 23 a bad idea because this would open up way too many
- 24 megawatts; is that correct?
- 25 A. I think it's much more

- 1 complicated than that.
- Q. That was one of the reasons. We
- 3 heard that earlier. One of the reasons was that it
- 4 would open up too much megawatts; could you just tell
- 5 us why that happened?
- 6 A. Could you please ask the question
- 7 again?
- Q. Why don't you tell us why
- 9 a province-wide ECT wasn't run?
- 10 A. I think there were several issues
- 11 and I think predominantly, the government had issued
- its long-term energy plan, and that caused the need to
- do a reconciliation between the targets in the
- long-term energy plan and the Feed-in Tariff program.
- 15 O. That kind of -- I think that's
- somewhat similar, so essentially you had a limitation
- on how much megawatts and there was a concern that
- doing a province-wide ECT would put you beyond the
- intent for the long-term energy plan; is that fair?
- 20 A. Right. We had a long-term energy
- 21 plan and a subsequent supply mix directive that we had
- 22 to comply with.
- 23 Q. And that energy plan was entered
- 24 after proponents had already filed applications
- 25 and started -- they filed FIT applications, right, FIT

- applications in 2009 and the plan comes in 2010;
- 2 right?
- A. Some had been submitted before,
- 4 some were submitted after.
- Q. Well, many, many -- in fact we
- 6 heard from Ms. Lo yesterday that you had many, many
- 7 applicants in the fall of 2009.
- A. Yes, but I'm just clarifying that
- 9 although we had some before, we also had some after.
- 10 We continued to receive applications.
- 11 Q. The majority came in 2009; is
- 12 that fair?
- 13 A. I'd have to check the numbers but
- 14 a significant number came in 2009.
- 15 O. All right. So, and so there then
- became a discussion what to do with the Bruce Region,
- in terms of how we're going to allocate contracts
- 18 there, right? Is that fair?
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. So originally the OPA recommended
- 21 a special TAT/DAT just for the Bruce Region to
- 22 allocate this capacity from the Bruce-to-Milton line;
- 23 right?
- A. No, that's not correct.
- Q. So what did I say that was wrong?

1	A. So we had originally envisioned
2	performing an ECT province wide.
3	Q. Can you look at paragraph 18 of
4	your rejoinder statement. I guess I was pointing to
5	what happened in April 2011. So why don't we read
6	what you said and you'll explain why, I guess, this
7	answer might be you might want to expand on it,
8	because you said in your statement:
9	"As such, as we moved into
10	April and May 2011 the OPA
11	began to recommend
12	a different process. In
13	particular, we gave a
14	proposal what we called a
15	'Special TAT/DAT process'.
16	The proposal was in essence
17	that the OPA re-run the TAT
18	process that the OPA had
19	originally executed but we
20	just wanted for the Bruce and
21	west of London regions." [As
22	read]
23	So why, when I asked that question
24	before, did you say I was wrong?
25	A. So, again, referencing

- 1 paragraph 18, it says as we moved into April we began
- 2 to recommend a different process because we had
- 3 an original process prior to this.
- Q. So what you're saying is
- 5 originally you wanted to do a province-wide ECT?
- A. Yes.
- 7 Q. And then you were told by the
- 8 Ministry of Energy or someone that you couldn't do
- 9 that or how did that happen?
- 10 A. We understood that there were
- 11 different issues and factors at play so we continued
- 12 to try to work cooperatively to try to find
- 13 a solution.
- Q. When you say you understood, you
- 15 understood that from whom?
- A. From the government.
- 17 Q. The government being the Ministry
- 18 of Energy?
- 19 A. Yes, we worked cooperatively with
- the Ministry of Energy.
- Q. You've been very helpful.
- 22 So after that proposal is rejected
- then your next suggestion was as reflected in
- 24 paragraph 18?
- 25 A. Right. So we had originally

- 1 started to work on the idea of a province-wide ECT,
- discussions around that. And then we -- again, the
- 3 other thing to keep in mind here is timing.
- 4 Q. Yep.
- 5 A. So as time moved along and the
- 6 time required to allow us to do our process, we
- 7 proposed that alternate mechanism that has been
- 8 referred to as the special TAT/DAT and again, as time
- 9 continues to move on, the OPA is challenged with
- 10 a process that we can actually run in the time
- 11 required. So we are continually trying to be
- 12 cooperative here to run a process and move things
- 13 forward in the time allowed.
- MR. MULLINS: Now, I need to go on
- 15 confidential mode here for a document. So are we on
- 16 confidential?
- 17 --- Upon commencing the confidential session at
- 9:48 a.m. under separate cover
- 19 --- Upon resuming in the public session at 9:59 a.m.
- 20 BY MR. MULLINS:
- Q. Just for the benefit of the
- 22 public, you just said that you knew there was going to
- 23 be some kind of change.
- 24 Can you go to tab 7 of your binder.
- 25 And have you -- can you -- the "C" number is C-445.

- 1 Could you tell us what this document is, sir?
- 2 A. Yes, so this is a briefing deck
- 3 or a presentation deck that the OPA prepared for
- 4 a meeting with the Ministry of Energy that took place
- on December 23rd of 2010.
- 6 O. Am I correct to understand that
- 7 what you were trying to do -- one of the reasons you
- 8 were doing this -- maybe not the only reason, was to
- 9 try to explain how we're going to finish out this --
- 10 at least -- in the contracts, including the Bruce and
- 11 Milton regions, given these issues with the LTP and
- these other things we've been talking about; is that
- 13 fair?
- 14 A. It was really to make sure now
- that the long-term energy plan had been released in
- November, to try to reconcile the government's
- objectives in the plan with the program itself.
- Q. And in fact, on the last page of
- 19 this deck it talks about the need for shareholder
- 20 consultation for all these initiatives you were
- 21 discussing with the Ministry of Energy; correct?
- 22 A. With respect to version 2 of the
- 23 program, that is correct.
- Q. But that also included changes in
- 25 the FIT Rules to accommodate the LTP; correct?

1 Α. Yes. 2 Ο. Thank you. You say in your 3 rejoinder statement -- and I'm going -- I'm trying to go chronologically, so I'm going back now to 2011. 5 At some point you say in your 6 rejoinder statement you were asked to do this dry run. 7 Can you tell us what that was? And that's on 8 paragraph 19 of your rejoinder statement. 9 Α. Yes, so, the timeframe we'd been talking about here, it's sort of March, April, May of 10 11 2011. 12 Yep. Q. 13 Α. And based on the email that we just discussed, there was some back and forth about 14 15 different options available to move forward. What's 16 referred to here as the dry run was some analysis in 17 support of those options. 18 And the Ministry of Energy asked 19 you to do this dry run and wanted to find out how 20 a modified TAT/DAT would affect rankings? Yeah, there were two main 21 Α. concerns that we were aware of from the Ministry of 22 23 Energy. The first was the overall quantum of

megawatts. So, we talked a little bit about the

long-term energy plan and not only did it set out

24

25

1	total procurement targets but it also had cost
2	assumptions as well. So we understood that there was
3	a concern about quantum of megawatts awarded, impact
4	towards both the targets and impact towards cost to
5	ratepayers and separately, we understood that there
6	was some concern about being able to communicate the
7	results, and I guess some questions that had come up
8	with the second phase of the TAT/DAT versus
9	expectation.
10	So there were two sorts of
11	a quantum and a cost impact and then a communications
12	impact with respect to ranking.
13	Q. Well, but in addition, the
14	Ministry of Energy ended up finding out how the
15	results played out for particular proponents; correct?
16	A. We didn't share that specific
17	information with them, but they understood how the
18	quantum would shake out in that process.
19	Q. And this, well, the dry run
20	results were confidential; right?
21	A. That's right.
22	Q. Because it would really be

an untransparent thing for the results of this dry run

to be released to the people making the decision or

23

24

25

proponents; right?

- 1 A. So our obligation was to work
- 2 cooperatively with the Ministry of Energy. We wanted
- 3 to make sure that they understood that that
- 4 information was confidential and they needed to treat
- 5 it as such.
- Q. Well, in fact, you told Colin
- 7 Andersen that you were specifically concerned about
- 8 showing the results to the Ministry of Energy; do you
- 9 remember that?
- 10 A. Yep.
- 11 Q. And just for the record that's in
- 12 C-446, so we don't spend a lot of time on it, but
- that's tab 10 in your notebook and that's the email
- that I just referred to; correct?
- 15 A. Yes.
- Q. And you had a conversation with
- 17 Mr. Andersen about this?
- 18 A. Yes, I did.
- Q. And he said, "I want to see the
- 20 results" and you said "No." What happened?
- 21 A. No, the issue was with respect to
- the information and how the information would be
- 23 shared.
- Q. So there was a meeting between
- 25 you and the Ministry of Energy about the results

1 though; right? 2 Α. That's correct. 3 When was that meeting? Q. 4 Umm ... Α. 5 Was it April 14th? Q. 6 I'm looking in here and it looks Α. 7 like it was either the 13th or 14th. Ο. 8 I think it's around 9 April 14th because my chronology is correct; does that sound about right? 10 11 Α. Yes. 12 Could you go to tab 32 of your Q. 13 notebook? 14 Now I understand from your witness 15 statement that you did not leave the results of the 16 dry run with the Ministry of Energy; is that correct? 17 That's correct. Α. 18 Q. But, in fact, sir, you showed it 19 to them at the meeting though; right? 20 Α. Yes. So they did have an actual 21 Q. listing of the rankings in their eyesight at the 22 23 meeting; correct? 24 Yes, with respect to a slimmed 25 down and hypothetical test.

1	Q. So if you look at this email
2	dated May 18th, it talks about now it says to
3	Bob Chow and Tracy Garner, who is Tracy Garner?
4	A. Tracy Garner is a planner who
5	works for Bob Chow.
6	Q. I'm sorry?
7	A. Tracy Garner is a planner who
8	works in the planning division, reporting to Bob Chow
9	or a colleague.
10	Q. She says:
11	"I see Sue"
12	She means Sue Lo; right?
13	A. Yes.
14	Q. (Reading):
15	" has set up a meeting for
16	10 a.m"
17	And she says "Shawn." That's you,
18	right? Shawn is you?
19	A. Yes, yes, that's me.
20	Q. (Reading):
21	"Shawn and I were talking at
22	the end of the day, and he is
23	concerned (as am I) that
24	ENE" [As read]
25	That's the Ministry of Energy?

1		Α.	Yes.
2		Q.	(Reading):
3			" expects a very specific
4			outcome namely, they think
5			(because they never fully
6			understood what goes on in
7			our tests) that now they've
8			instituted the conn-point
9			change and the gen paid
LO			connections they will get the
L1			top 750 MW etc. in order with
L2			no one failing (this is how
L3			their first draft of the Dir.
L4			sounded)."
L5		Corre	ect?
L6		Α.	Yes, that is what it says.
L7		Q.	Is that an accurate reflection of
L8	the conversation	n tha	t you had with Tracy Garner?
L9		Α.	Yeah, I think it's pretty
20	accurate.		
21		Q.	Now, Shawn, that's "he":
22			" was referring to a
23			previous dry run." [As read]
24		That	's the dry run we've just been
25	talking about?		

1	Α.	That's correct.
2	Q.	(Reading):
3		" based on existing conn.
4		pts that you and Charlene
5		" [As read]
6	Who	is Charlene?
7	Α.	Charlene is a planner as well, in
8	the planning divisi	on, working for Bob Chow.
9	Q.	(Reading):
10		"showed them at a meeting"
11		that is the April meeting;
12		right?
13	Α.	Yes.
14	Q.	(Reading):
15		" (but did not leave with
16		them)and wondering if we
17		could produce some 'variants'
18		of that."
19	So,	if I understand this correctly,
20	that Shawn sorry	, you're Shawn, talked to Tracy and
21	said that you were	concerned that the Ministry of
22	Energy wanted to se	e if you could do another run that
23	made it look like t	he results of that original dry run
24	you gave them; is t	hat accurate?
25	Α.	No, that wasn't driven by the

- 1 Ministry of Energy. That was my discussion item.
- Q. But that was your suspicion that
- 3 that's what they wanted? I'm trying to understand
- 4 what this sentence means. Could you explain to us
- 5 what it meant where you said, "Wondering if we could"
- 6 -- who was wondering if we could propose some variants
- 7 of that? What does that mean, sir?
- A. Tracy is referring to me. That
- 9 I was wondering if we could do that.
- 10 Q. So you wanted to do another dry
- 11 run, and try to come up and try to match the results
- that you'd already shown the Ministry of Energy?
- 13 A. No.
- Q. Please explain to me. I'm
- 15 confused.
- 16 A. I'm following the second
- 17 paragraph as written here. So -- so Tracy is saying
- that I am wondering if we could get PSP to produce
- 19 some variants, similar type ideas as a dry run using
- 20 purely hypothetical scenarios with no analysis to just
- 21 see how applications interact.
- Q. What do you mean at the end of
- 23 this -- or I'm sorry, it's not you writing this but
- "he" is you at this last sentence:
- 25 "He feels showing them

1	examples is the best way to
2	reinforce to them"
3	that would be the Ministry of
4	Energy
5	" that their plan is not
6	fool proof, and ideally
7	prevent them from freaking
8	out later on if something
9	turns out slightly different
10	than they believe it will."
11	What did you mean by that?
12	A. So I mentioned it a little bit
13	earlier, so before the Bruce-to-Milton allocation
14	process we had completed the phase 2 TAT/DAT, so the
15	phase 2 contract awards. When we had been doing the
16	analysis on that phase 2 TAT/DAT earlier on, I think
17	we felt that based on you know, the analysis takes
18	several weeks but early indications were that we might
19	have 300-megawatts or so coming out of the TAT/DAT
20	process. That's input that the Ministry of Energy
21	uses with respect to forecasting and quantum and
22	pricing and so on.
23	When the final tests had been done,
24	and as I mentioned it takes several weeks, the
25	successful contracts didn't turn out to be 300; it

1 turned out to be just shy of 900. So, that's what 2 I meant by "surprises". So when we had gone back and 3 reported that concluding the TAT/DAT for phase 2, we didn't have 300-megawatts as the Ministry was sort of 5 anticipating and we had earlier reported, rather than 300, we had 900, they were very concerned. I used the 6 7 words "freaked out" here, because that was megawatts 8 that were being contracted at a different time or in a 9 different expectation with respect to their projections on pricing. So they were very concerned 10 11 that whatever comes out of this process was very well 12 understood in terms of the quantum of contracts and 13 the relative price implication. So that's part of it. The other part of it is that by the 14 15 very nature of the testing, although we talked about 16 criteria and we talked about ranking, it's never 17 a guarantee that because you have a high ranking you 18 are going to be successful. An example would be, we 19 have two very highly ranked projects that want to connect to the same point. One of them will be 20 21 successful, but the other one won't necessarily be 22 successful. And the government, as we understood it, 23 had a concern in terms of communicating the outcome of these processes that how could it be possible that 24 25 a highly ranked project could be unsuccessful and we

- were trying to demonstrate that due to the interplay
- of the applications, you wouldn't necessarily award
- 3 contracts 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7.
- 4 In fact, some of them could fail
- 5 because they were competing for the same thing and
- 6 that's what we were trying to demonstrate was that
- 7 regardless of how this played out, it was very
- 8 possible that high ranked projects wouldn't be
- 9 successful for very valid technical reasons but the
- 10 technical tests are quite complicated and it is hard
- 11 to communicate that to folks that don't have the level
- of expertise that Bob and his staff do.
- So that's the interplay we were
- working on, it was quantum and communications.
- 15 O. So as I understand what the email
- indicates and I think you're saying it now, the
- 17 Ministry of Energy really did not have a complete
- understanding of how all these tests really
- interplayed; is that fair?
- 20 A. I'd suggest that other than
- 21 a very small few people, very few people understand
- that.
- Q. Was there any discussion at this
- point, that maybe it would be a good idea to get
- 25 stakeholder comments to see what they thought might be

- 1 a way to solve this problem?
- A. With this point, this is still in
- 3 terms of internal processes so, no.
- 4 Q. There was no discussion about it?
- 5 A. No.
- Q. Other than the previous
- 7 discussion we heard earlier in December, talking about
- 8 stakeholder comments; right?
- 9 A. So generally we want to engage
- 10 the stakeholders on things with respect to the rules.
- 11 In terms of an internal process piece and
- 12 understanding -- no.
- 13 Q. Did you understand at this point
- how fast they wanted to do this?
- 15 A. We understood that they wanted to
- 16 move with this, in light of the fact that the
- 17 Bruce-to-Milton approval had originally happened, the
- 18 sector had expected contracts to be awarded but then
- 19 shortly on the heels of that was appealed. So there
- 20 was sort of pent-up interest in this line waiting for
- 21 the appeal to conclude. And we did understand that
- 22 the appeal -- it happens here in May, that once the
- 23 appeal had been satisfied, that the sector and the
- 24 government wanted to move forward expeditiously with
- 25 contracts on this line.

- 1 Q. I guess what I'm saying is, what
- 2 I'm trying to understand is you're saying that
- 3 obviously you are trying to get the internal working
- 4 worked out, but given that there was a time pressure
- 5 don't you -- was there not any discussion at the OPA
- 6 to say, "Look, we need to get a stakeholder comment
- 7 period started right now so we can make sure that
- 8 everyone's expectations are being met."
- 9 A. No, not with respect to this.
- 10 No, the development community understood the line was
- 11 becoming available and that contracts would flow and
- we needed to move forward with that. That was the
- 13 expectation.
- 14 Q. So no-one told the development
- 15 community that internally you guys couldn't figure out
- what test to use; right?
- 17 A. That is not usually the thing you
- 18 would go out and stakeholder on. And again, we wanted
- 19 to make sure we understood what our plan was first
- 20 before we communicated that to anybody.
- Q. If you look at paragraph 21 of
- 22 your statement --
- A. Which statement?
- Q. Oh, I apologize. Thank you.
- 25 Your rejoinder statement. You say:

1		"Ultimately, as I understand
2		it"
3	I'11	wait for people to get up there:
4		" the government heard all
5		the possibilities and decided
6		at a high level meeting held
7		on May 12th, 2011 to adopt
8		a process that we eventually
9		used to allocate capacity on
10		the Bruce-to-Milton line.
11		A procurement of a specific
12		amount of capacity in the
13		Bruce and west of London
14		regions simultaneously which
15		would occur after
16		a connection change point
17		window and which would allow
18		for generator-paid upgrades."
19		[As read]
20	Do yo	ou see that?
21	Α.	Yes.
22	Q.	Now, by May 12th then, you
23	basically, at this po	oint, the government has decided
24	which path to take; o	correct?
25	Α.	With respect to what we've

- outlined here. So, again, this is very high level.
- 2 There is always a lot of details below that.
- Q. Now, at this point, then, now
- 4 that you've internally decided which path to take, was
- 5 there then a discussion at the OPA or with the
- 6 Ministry of Energy to now tell the stakeholders which
- 7 program was going to be done or what the plan was?
- 8 A. Now, so, and again through
- 9 reading some of these materials, my understanding is
- 10 there were stakeholders plans put together and other
- 11 materials developed but that couldn't happen until
- 12 some of these decisions had been landed.
- Q. But, May 12th then, the decision
- has been made, so then why was it not revealed to the
- 15 stakeholders what the plan was going to be?
- A. And again I would go back to,
- this is a high level decision. These are very
- 18 complicated processes with lots of steps. There is
- 19 still a lot of, you know, the government can decide
- from a policy perspective what they want to do, but
- 21 how the OPA operationalizes and puts those various
- 22 steps into play still takes additional work.
- Q. Whose decision would it be to
- 24 announce to the stakeholders about the decision made
- on May 12th: OPA or the Ministry of Energy?

- A. We'd coordinate that.
- Q. So, did you personally, in your
- 3 role, suggest at that time, on May 12th, to now
- 4 announce to the stakeholders what the decision was?
- 5 A. On May 12th, no, I don't believe
- 6 I made that.
- 7 Q. Did anybody at the OPA to your
- 8 knowledge, or the Ministry of Energy, recommend at
- 9 that point that now we should tell the stakeholders
- 10 what the decision is?
- 11 A. I can't speak for the entire
- organization or the entire government. I don't know.
- 13 Q. Were you at the meeting, at the
- high level meeting on May 12th, 2011?
- 15 A. No.
- Q. So who was at the meeting that
- told you that the decision was made?
- 18 A. I don't know. My understanding
- is that it would have been a government meeting. Most
- 20 likely with folks from the Minister's office and
- others.
- Q. But somebody after the meeting
- 23 told you; correct?
- A. Through the emails we got
- 25 correspondence back, I believe probably through Sue

- 1 Lo, that a decision had been made and there was
- a notional policy direction where we were moving.
- Q. Perfect. Now, were you ever
- 4 involved in the decision, sir, about how much notice
- 5 would be given to the shareholders about the change in
- 6 the change point window?
- 7 A. We had made recommendations on
- 8 it.
- 9 Q. What were your recommendations?
- 10 A. So going back to -- it would have
- 11 been even throughout 2011, I think we originally had
- 12 advocated in the context of a six-month ECT process
- 13 that we would typically look for three weeks as part
- of the six-month process.
- 15 Q. While these recommendations were
- going on and even as of May 12th, is it not true, sir,
- 17 that you had envisioned that -- scratch this.
- By May 12th you understood that there
- was going to be a change point window; right?
- 20 A. I'm suggesting here that we knew
- 21 that there were a couple of options in play and it
- isn't until we actually heard back, that was the
- 23 direction they were going. I mean, I think it could
- have been in or out at that point.
- Q. Well, by May 12th, you knew there

- 1 was a --2 Α. By then yes, I --3 That's what I said. So as of May Q. 12th then, is it not true that in your mind then, that 5 you expected there to be a three-week period of time 6 for people? 7 Α. No. 8 So you knew by May 12th, that it 9 was not going to be three weeks? Α. 10 We understood that there were 11 timing preferences with respect to award of these 12 contracts and that the entire process would likely be 13 compressed. 14 So was there any discussion at the OPA or Ministry of Energy to make sure we got this 15 16 information out to the stakeholders as soon as 17 possible given that you weren't even going to give them three weeks? 18 19 It certainly would have been our 20 preference. In general that's how we would normally do things. 21
- Q. You say your preference. Did you
  actually make that recommendation to the Ministry of
  Energy to get this out as soon as possible to the
  stakeholders so they could prepare?

- 1 A. We would have made those
- 2 recommendations in general both for the stakeholders
- 3 and for ourselves.
- 4 Q. Do you know how long the notice
- 5 actually was?
- A. I believe it was very short.
- 7 Q. It was a weekend; right? It was
- 8 announced on Friday and started on Monday; do you
- 9 remember that?
- 10 A. Yep.
- 11 Q. Were you shocked at that short
- 12 period of time when it happened?
- 13 A. I'm not sure I am shocked but
- 14 certainly it is short.
- 15 Q. That's standard business at the
- 16 Ministry of Energy?
- 17 A. A lot of announcements are made
- on Fridays. That would be standard business.
- 19 Q. I see. Do you understand, sir,
- 20 what the reason was to make that such a short period
- 21 of time?
- 22 A. My understanding is that there
- 23 was a desire, as reflected in the documents to have
- the contracts awarded as soon as possible.
- Q. Whose desire?

- 1 A. The government's desire.
- Q. Did you hear anybody else say --
- did you hear anybody tell you ever that it was some
- 4 other organization that was clamouring to have
- 5 a weekend notice period?
- 6 A. No.
- 7 Q. You never heard that it was
- 8 CanWEA that was demanding this?
- 9 A. No, and I wouldn't have
- 10 necessarily heard from those folks, they wouldn't have
- 11 said it to me.
- Q. Were you aware, sir, that CanWEA
- had written a letter about this issue?
- 14 A. I've been made aware of it
- through the documents provided.
- Q. That's the first time you saw
- 17 that letter?
- 18 A. As far as I'm aware, yes.
- 19 Q. Were you also aware that after
- that letter was sent, a member of CanWEA wrote -- and
- 21 this is at tab 29 of your notebook. Let's me see if
- 22 you've seen this letter before. So this is -- pull it
- up. Do we have the "C" number on this?
- 24 MS. MOWATT: R-114.
- MR. MULLINS: So this is R-114.

- 1 MR. APPLETON: The 27th letter?
- MR. MULLINS: No, no, I'm pointing to
- 3 the -- R-114.
- 4 MR. APPLETON: Thank you.
- 5 BY MR. MULLINS:
- Q. Have you ever seen this letter,
- 7 sir?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. You didn't see this letter at the
- 10 time, you saw it during the process of this
- 11 arbitration or no?
- 12 A. No, my name is on it and I see
- here in the CC that it was copied to my boss, so at
- some point this would have probably been given to me
- as a copy.
- 16 Q. Oh, I see. I missed that. That
- is your name.
- 18 A. Yes.
- Q. Oh. So that's a Shawn. You got
- 20 a copy at the time. Okay. Thank you for that. So,
- 21 what happened when you got this letter?
- 22 A. So, this is a letter addressed to
- 23 the Minister, so there was no requirement for me to
- take action on it.
- Q. Did you have any discussion with

- 1 your boss Ms. Butler about it? 2 Α. I don't recall. 3 Did you see, when you saw this letter, that now he's referring -- the author, 5 Mr. Edey is referring to the CanWEA letter and if you want to -- just for the record, the CanWEA letter, 6 7 which tab was that? It's tab 27 of your notebook, so 8 let's just put that on the record. And what's the 9 document there? MS. MOWATT: R-113. 10 11 BY MR. MULLINS: 12 This is R-113. So you are saying Q. 13 that you never saw this document at the time? 14 I don't recall, and if I look at Α. the letter you've shown me this is a letter to the 15 16 Minister from the president of CanWEA and I notice 17 there is no CC of an OPA person on this, so, I don't 18 recall seeing this at the time. 19 Perfect. But you did get the 20 later letter that was cc'd to your boss and did you
- 23 A. No.
- Q. And you read this letter when it

of the letter that Mr. Edey is referring to"?

not then look to see -- "Could somebody give me a copy

25 came in; right?

21

22

1		A.	I would have read it when it was
2	provided to me.		
3		Q.	And when you did that, you saw
4	that it says:		
5			"The letter purports to
6			represent a majority of
7			CanWEA members that has asked
8			OPA to alter its path at this
9			late hour to open the ECT
10			process to allow certain
11			parties to make changes to
12			interconnection points.
13			I can tell you without
14			hesitation, this view
15			certainly does not reflect
16			the majority of applicants
17			with megawatts (MWs) on the
18			current cue list. In my view
19			the letter was sent without
20			appropriate consideration of
21			the impact to all CanWEA
22			members." [As read]
23		Do y	ou remember reading that at the
24	time, sir?		
25		A.	Yes, I remember it.

- Q. When you got this letter, did you
  go down to the office to Ms. Butler and say, "Wow,
  maybe we should do something about this"?

  A. This would not be surprising.

  Q. Not surprising?
- 6 A. No.

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- Q. So, you didn't care that, at
  least Mr. Edey was telling you, that the process chain
  was not reflective, in his opinion, of the majority of
  applicants' members in the current cue list?
- 11 So he's not telling me anything. Α. 12 He is writing to the Minister of Energy, and it 13 appears he is expressing a position that his interests aren't necessarily aligned with CanWEA members. 14 would find whether it is CanWEA or any other 15 16 organization, that it is very rare that you would have 17 100 per cent alignment of all of their members on any 18 policy that they deal with.
  - Q. At this point was there any discussion at the OPA or the Ministry of Energy to say based upon these conflicting presentations that at this point, maybe we should slow down the brakes, make an announcement to the stakeholders and get comment because now we're getting conflicting messages? Was there any discussion with anybody in any nature like

- 1 that, sir?
- 2 A. It is not uncommon for us to have
- 3 conflicting opinions in the administration of any of
- 4 these programs. It is very rare that all private
- 5 sector interests line up on any one issue at any time.
- 6 That's common.
- 7 Q. So the answer to my question is
- 8 "no"; there were no such discussions; correct?
- 9 A. No, I can't say there were no
- 10 such discussions. Generally speaking, we wanted
- 11 materials to be available as early as possible and if
- 12 the date that they were provided on the Friday was as
- early as possible, then that's when they were
- 14 provided.
- 15 O. I want to make sure -- we've been
- 16 talking -- I want to make sure we're on the same page.
- 17 You're not aware of any discussions that either you
- were part of or that you heard about, at the OPA or
- 19 the Ministry of Energy as of May 30th, 2011, to
- 20 suggest that based upon the conflicting messages you
- were receiving, that "we should pause and give
- 22 stakeholder comment"; is that correct?
- 23 A. Generally speaking, our approach
- 24 would be to have materials out in advance, to have
- lots of time for people to comment on them, to run

- 1 a very, you know, long stretched-out process and from
- 2 the behind the scenes processing perspective, that
- 3 also helps our team. That is not always in line with
- 4 the government's policy objectives on this or any
- 5 other program, so we are always in a bind between
- 6 trying to take as much time as possible and at the
- 7 same time trying to deliver the policy objectives. It
- 8 is always a balancing act. That is always
- 9 a discussion that is underway.
- 10 Q. Mr. Cronkwright, remember when
- 11 I asked you at the beginning, I need you to answer my
- 12 question. This is the third time now. I am asking
- 13 you, was there any discussions about stopping the
- process to give stakeholder comment period, "yes" or
- 15 "no"?
- 16 A. I can't tell you OPA-wide and all
- staff if there was any discussions. I can't speak to
- 18 that.
- 19 Q. I'm only asking for your personal
- 20 knowledge, sir.
- 21 A. I'm not aware, because I don't
- 22 know of all of the discussions that happened, with all
- of the parties at the whole organization, it is very
- 24 possible someone did, it's very possible that it
- 25 didn't.

1	Q. And certainly you were not part
2	of any discussions?
3	A. Our discussions would have simply
4	been: Get the materials resolved as quickly as
5	possible. We were looking to make sure that we had
6	stuff available publicly, and also to look to make
7	sure that we gave ourselves time to process things and
8	satisfy the deadlines.
9	Q. No-one made a recommendation to
10	you to that effect at the time, to stop the process
11	and to allow stakeholder comment?
12	A. Not specifically as you've
13	outlined, as far as I'm aware.
14	Q. And you do let's deal with
15	this last paragraph, for example, it says:
16	"With regard to process and
17	fairness, each Applicant has
18	had access to the same
19	information. Each of us has
20	acquired lands and developed
21	our projects based on
22	information that was publicly
23	available. Now it appears we
24	have certain members who
25	believe an advantage could be

Τ	gained by this last-minute
2	disruption." [As read]
3	Again, was there any discussion about
4	whether or not and they mention Mesa Power, my
5	client, specifically, they had bought had got
6	projects, were waiting and they were currently ranked
7	8th and 9th on the priority list. Was there not any
8	discussion at all about my client and how this might
9	affect them and maybe, by chance, that there might be
10	other people in the same situation that might want to
11	have a chance to have an opportunity comment on this?
12	Was there any discussion at all, sir?
13	A. So, to answer that I have to look
14	at the letter because the letter is talking about
15	changes, and the process, as envisioned, allowed for
16	connection-point changes. So this letter is arguing
17	that we shouldn't allow connection-point changes,
18	which is something that was envisioned originally, so
19	it's very strongly arguing that point, but it is
20	arguing the opposite.
21	Q. So the answer to my question is,
22	no, there were no such discussions; correct?
23	A. I think you're taking it out of
24	context. I'm suggesting to you that the letter is
25	arguing that should not follow the processes outlined

- 1 and instead should follow something else, because it
- 2 would be most likely beneficial to the Applicant.
- Q. The answer to my question is,
- 4 "No, there was no discussion about my client or other
- 5 entities in that region that might be affected by this
- 6 decision after receipt of this letter," to your
- 7 knowledge, isn't that correct? I think it's a "yes"
- 8 or "no" question, sir.
- 9 A. I don't think I can answer it
- 10 that way. I think we knew that we had lots of
- interest in the region. We knew that everybody in the
- 12 region was not going to be a winner and regardless of
- what process we ran, some people were going to be
- 14 successful and some people weren't. That was the
- 15 reality of it.
- Q. Please, could I just get
- an answer to that question.
- MR. SPELLISCY: I'm sorry, I don't
- 19 want to interrupt. But you can read the question back
- 20 from the record.
- 21 THE CHAIR: The question has been
- 22 asked many times and I think we have got the
- information that we need. And I wouldn't --
- 24 MR. MULLINS: Can I just check with my
- 25 counsel.

1	THE CHAIR: Sure.
2	BY MR. MULLINS:
3	Q. Just really quick to follow up.
4	You had previously told us that the recommendation
5	about the special TAT/DAT process, that would not have
6	included any connection-point changes; correct?
7	A. That's correct.
8	MR. MULLINS: Thank you so much. No
9	further questions.
10	MR. SPELLISCY: As usual, I'll request
11	a few minutes to confer.
12	RE-EXAMINATION BY MR. SPELLISCY:
13	Q. Good morning, Mr. Cronkwright.
14	A. Good morning.
15	Q. I will just impinge upon my
16	colleague Chris here to help me pull up some
17	documents, perhaps, and I think that the first one is
18	probably just to clarify the record.
19	You mentioned in your testimony
20	a March 2011 presentation that you said laid out the
21	OPA's original proposal for how to allocate the Bruce
22	to London capacity.
23	I want to get you to confirm so the
24	Tribunal has it. If you could pull up C-0438.
25	Could we make it smaller.

- 1 This is an OPA proposal of March 21st,
- 2 2011 called "Economic Connection Test and Program
- 3 Evolution". Is this the document you were talking
- 4 about, which was the OPA's original proposal?
- 5 A. It is one of them. There is
- 6 another one earlier in March as well. I believe it's
- 7 the 3rd or the 5th.
- 8 THE CHAIR: Just to make sure that we
- 9 understand you correctly, this is your first proposal
- and that's a provincial-wide ECT?
- 11 THE WITNESS: Are we able to flip
- through it? I'm sorry, I don't have it in front of me
- here.
- MR. SPELLISCY: Bring the tab up
- 15 there.
- 16 THE CHAIR: In your witness statement
- too, in paragraph 13 you say that when you began
- 18 considering options for allocating capacity of the
- 19 Bruce-to-Milton line, from the beginning the OPA have
- 20 publicly stated that it would award capacity of this
- 21 new line through an Economic Connection Test.
- THE WITNESS: Sorry, are you referring
- 23 to the original or the --
- 24 THE CHAIR: To your witness statement,
- the second one, paragraph 13.

1	THE WITNESS: Paragraph 13?
2	THE CHAIR: Page 5.
3	THE WITNESS: Yes.
4	THE CHAIR: So does this statement
5	here correspond to the presentation that was just on
6	the screen before, which is C-0438?
7	MR. SPELLISCY: I think if you go to
8	paragraph 16 he actually describes this exact
9	presentation. And I believe if you bring up slide
LO	5.2. Just click through it. Keep going.
L1	Sorry, we should go confidential on
L2	this.
L3	Upon resuming the confidential session at
L4	10:36 a.m. now deemed public
L5	Q. This brings me to
L6	another question. At one point, in a rather long
L7	question, the Claimant's counsel said something about
L8	the Claimant's projects being ranked 8 and 9 in
L9	an area.
20	Can you explain whether the OPA ranked
21	projects on an area or a provincial basis?
22	A. So, as part of the launch phase
23	of the Feed-in Tariff program, when we examined the
24	criteria, projects were ranked provincially. They all

came in provincially. We ranked them provincially.

- 1 That's the way they were done.
- 2 For the purposes of sharing that
- 3 information publicly with stakeholders with
- 4 communities and so on, there was a benefit to kind of
- 5 grouping it into clusters just for the purpose of
- 6 sharing information, which is where the areas were.
- 7 And the areas, as Bob Chow would speak to, are the
- 8 electrical areas. So Bruce being an electrical area,
- 9 London being an electrical area, Niagara to the east.
- 10 So those were sort of identifiers but the rankings
- were provincial rankings based on how a proponent
- 12 scored in their original submission.
- 13 O. And in the FIT Rules there is
- mention of time stamp, and you just mentioned how the
- 15 proponents scored. Could you explain how the time
- stamp worked for launch period applications and then
- for post-launch-period applications?
- 18 A. So in the launch period we
- 19 purposely didn't want to rush out the door on Day 1 so
- we gave 60 days, make your submission, we evaluated
- 21 them, awarded them or didn't award them, criteria
- 22 scores, and then what we ended up doing is -- so we
- took a provincial ranking based on score and then we
- 24 converted them to a virtual time stamp separated by
- 25 like a second apart or something. So all of the

- 1 launch period criteria or the launch period projects
- were at the top of the list. After the launch period
- 3 concluded, any application that came in got a time
- 4 stamp and it was just added to the list in time stamp
- 5 order.
- 6 Q. And there was never a separate
- 7 time stamp issued by area, was there?
- 8 A. No, there was only one time
- 9 stamp.
- 10 Q. And only one time stamp is
- 11 mentioned in the FIT Rules; right?
- 12 A. That's right.
- 13 MR. SPELLISCY: I think that's all the
- 14 questions I have. Thank you.
- 15 THE CHAIR: Did the co-arbitrators
- have questions for Mr. Cronkwright?
- 17 OUESTIONS BY THE TRIBUNAL:
- MR. LANDAU: Mr. Cronkwright, I've
- just got one question which is really to better
- 20 understand the context of some of the events that you
- 21 describe.
- 22 Looking at your first witness
- 23 statement from paragraph 11 onwards, specifically 13,
- you describe the Niagara Escarpment Commission's
- 25 process in terms of approving the Bruce-to-Milton

- 1 transmission line.
- 2 That, as I understand it, was
- 3 a process that went into a complex appeal system,
- 4 appeal procedure from about October 2009?
- 5 THE WITNESS: Yes, that's correct.
- 6 MR. LANDAU: Which then would have
- 7 been a chunk of time, putting it simply, that
- 8 everything was, in a sense, stuck in the NEC process
- 9 before you could actually -- or anybody could go
- 10 forward with an expanded capacity?
- 11 THE WITNESS: That's correct.
- 12 MR. LANDAU: Could you just explain
- a little bit what that -- as far as you're able to
- explain -- what that NEC process would have been like
- in terms of proponents and users and people who are on
- the outside watching. How much of it would they have
- 17 known? How much was in the public domain and what
- would have been the proponent's involvement if it?
- 19 THE WITNESS: So, again, I think the
- 20 context that's important to note here is that the
- 21 actual transmission line itself, so that had been
- 22 proposed, I believe, in 2007 or earlier, by the OPA,
- comments to Hydro One and Energy, that there was
- 24 a need for a transmission line.
- That had gone through, sort of

1	approval that the line should be built. The Niagara
2	Escarpment Commission, their obligation is similar to
3	the Ministry of the Environment and so on, and their
4	concerns were, how would this transmission line affect
5	areas, sensitive areas and so on running through the
6	escarpment, and so my understanding, again is that
7	they made the determination that based on all of the
8	evidence provided to the NEC and their requirements,
9	it passed the test and that it should be approved.
10	However, any member of the public is
11	able and eligible to appeal that decision, based on
12	whatever grounds they had with the NEC. So, again, in
13	reading some of the evidence it appears that whether
14	it was home owners or local people had some concerns
15	about the transmission line. They would have made
16	an argument in front of the Escarpment Commission
17	about why the line should be there or shouldn't be
18	there, routings and so on, and the Escarpment
19	Commission would then take all of that into its
20	decision-making about whether or not the line moved
21	forward and then also some details on routing of the
22	line.
23	So, the discussion there wouldn't,
24	from my understanding, have been about electrical

generators so much as transmission infrastructure and

- 1 where the transmission infrastructure would go.
- 2 The impact would be that any
- 3 generator, whether it was the nuclear facility,
- 4 whether it was renewable generators, simply had to
- 5 wait for that process to run it its course and it
- 6 wasn't an issue so much about generation as it was
- 7 an issue about the line, the towers, the impact of
- 8 that and that's the scope that the Escarpment
- 9 Commission looked at the decision regarding the line
- 10 on.
- 11 MR. LANDAU: So presumably that would
- have been an entirely public process?
- 13 THE WITNESS: I assume that it would
- 14 be entirely public or public disclosure is part of
- 15 that, yes.
- MR. LANDAU: So proponents or people
- 17 who had an interest in transmission capacity would be
- well aware during that long period as to its progress
- 19 and when the outcome would be?
- THE WITNESS: And would have followed
- 21 it. And that's why we understood that even from -- if
- we look at the timing, the decision I believe was
- 23 rendered in September, so presumably generators would
- have thought, okay, this line has been approved and
- 25 then in very, very short order --

1 MR. LANDAU: So September '09, so you 2 are talking about the first decision before the 3 appeal? THE WITNESS: That's right. So when 5 the Niagara Escarpment Commission made their decision, 6 I would expect the generators looked upon that 7 favourably and then in very short order, I think it 8 was October of 2009, it was appealed, so people had 9 sort of gotten ready to move and then had to sort of sit back and wait while that process ran its course. 10 11 MR. LANDAU: I see. Thank you very 12 much. 13 THE CHAIR: You said in your witness statement, in the first one, in paragraph 17, and you 14 repeated it in another fashion orally, that the June 15 16 3rd direction required the -- you said -- and you 17 wrote, the June 3rd directions require the OPA to 18 conduct what amounted to a regionalized and modified 19 ECT, and you also said today that the June 3rd direction, parts of it did not need -- parts 20 21 of the content of this direction actually did not need 22 a direction because they were in compliance with the actual rules. So I was interested in understanding 23 better what was not in accordance with the rules? Was 24 25 it just the timing or was it something different?

1	THE WITNESS: So there are a couple of
2	pieces to it. Again, when I talk about modified, all
3	of the portions of the ECT that would have talked
4	about clustering and build out and expansion
5	THE CHAIR: So the whole part is
6	economic justification of expansion which is the
7	second step, if I understand it correctly, that is not
8	being pursued?
9	THE WITNESS: So that was not being
10	pursued in this process. So there would have been
11	proponents expecting that process to happen. It
12	wasn't going to happen so we wanted that communicated
13	in the policy direction.
14	As well, the fact that this was only
15	going to take place in the Bruce and west of London
16	areas and it wasn't going to happen province wide.
17	So, again, to clearly communicate that. And the third
18	piece was the capacity allocation.
19	So, the fact that there was more
20	capacity available, but that that capacity was being
21	assigned to other projects, that required a direction
22	so that it was clear that it wasn't going to be
23	awarded through a FIT; it was going to be awarded
24	through other mechanisms.
25	THE CHAIR: And was that derogation

- 1 from the FIT Rules?
- THE WITNESS: So what the FIT Rules
- didn't talk about, because when they were designed, it
- 4 didn't talk about the interplay of any other
- 5 procurement initiatives. So people in the FIT program
- 6 were following the FIT Rules. If you were involved in
- 7 any other OPA procurement exercise you would have been
- 8 following the rules at the time that applied to you.
- 9 We wanted that it -- you know, the
- government state its policy clearly, that in the
- 11 context of what we were doing here, the megawatt
- 12 allocation would be up to a certain point, because the
- understanding is that the line would technically
- enable more than that and the government had made
- 15 a decision that some of that capacity would be held
- 16 aside for the Korean Consortium, we wanted that to be
- 17 communicated in the directive so that FIT applicants
- understood that this is what was being allocated under
- 19 the FIT program.
- THE CHAIR: In your second witness
- 21 statement, in paragraph 4, you say the OPA is
- 22 typically directed to use one of three different
- 23 mechanisms to procure electricity: competitive
- 24 procurement; standard offer programs; and sole or
- 25 single-source contract.

1	I understand that the FIT falls in the
2	second category and the GEIA in the third one?
3	THE WITNESS: That's correct.
4	THE CHAIR: You're directed by the
5	government.
6	THE WITNESS: Yes.
7	THE CHAIR: Because here it says it is
8	typically directed but we do not know who directs?
9	THE WITNESS: Right, so the OPA
10	receives all of our procurement directions from the
11	Ministry of Energy under the Electricity Act. So we
12	would get directives to procure certain assets or
13	certain types of assets or classes of assets.
14	THE CHAIR: And when you would receive
15	these directions, would anything be specified about
16	the interaction of these different mechanisms?
17	THE WITNESS: So, at this time frame,
18	there wouldn't be very much, if any. Sometimes but
19	not often. So we would get a direction on a certain
20	program that would specify parameters around that
21	program, and it wouldn't necessarily speak to other
22	initiatives. So we had several directives at the same
23	time that were all in place and all valid and we were
24	trying to implement all of them.
25	THE CHAIR: And did it occur that you

- 1 had conflicts or overlaps between different
- 2 mechanisms?
- 3 THE WITNESS: So, I would suggest that
- 4 up until this point, there hadn't been very many where
- 5 we had been able to manage them. So the example would
- 6 be, we previously had two directives at the same time.
- 7 One was for renewable energy supply 3, a competitive
- 8 procurement for renewables.
- 9 A different one was for combined heat
- 10 and power. And what we had done in that instance, in
- 11 order to kind of manage it, we looked at basically
- 12 where we felt the interest was in renewable supply.
- 13 Where we felt the interest was in combined heat and
- power and we actually split the province in half and
- then we said in this program you are only allowed to
- 16 compete on these circuits, and on this program you are
- only allowed to compete here.
- That's the way we had done it before.
- 19 We hadn't really seen it, other than that, up until
- this point.
- 21 THE CHAIR: Thank you. No further
- 22 questions on either side.
- 23 Is there a follow-up question on your
- 24 part, Mr. Appleton?
- MR. APPLETON: Yes, Mr. Cronkwright,

- 1 I'm sorry. I'm going to ask him from here if that's
- 2 all right.
- 3 THE CHAIR: Yes of course. Speak
- 4 close to the mic.
- 5 FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. APPLETON:
- Q. All right, sorry,
- 7 Mr. Cronkwright, I'm already getting a cold situation
- 8 like you.
- 9 I just want to ask a question arising
- 10 from the questions that Mr. Landau raised about the
- 11 Niagara Escarpment Commission and that process. This
- 12 was a new area of discussion that we hadn't otherwise
- 13 gone into and I wanted to make sure that the Tribunal
- 14 was clear and everyone was clear.
- 15 Just to make sure that we understand
- the facts, the Ontario Energy Board approves the line
- in 2008, I believe, that's what you -- you referred to
- 18 2008 in your witness statement. That's when this line
- 19 was first approved; correct?
- 20 A. So, the Ontario Energy Board
- 21 would be looking to approve it on behalf of the
- 22 ratepayers and whether that's economically justified
- 23 based on the argument. So they would have said
- economically or system-wide it's approved.
- Q. So that's a "Yes"?

- 1 A. But they don't have any control
- 2 over environmental aspects.
- Q. I didn't ask you that question.
- 4 I just said "That's a yes?" The reason I'm asking is
- 5 I just want to confirm my understanding here, so it
- 6 would be much easier if you just answer -- if I ask
- 7 you if the Ontario Energy Board approved it, and the
- 8 date, that's all I want.
- 9 The reason it's all I want is I want
- 10 to understand the dates for everybody. We're not
- 11 asking you about the policy reasons. I just want to
- confirm the dates. So, when you made reference to
- 13 2008, you were making reference to when that was first
- 14 approved; right?
- 15 A. So, I don't think I actually said
- 16 2008 at all.
- 17 Q. I believed you did but --
- 18 A. 2007, I believe or earlier. So
- 19 all of the evidence that we would have made is filed
- 20 publicly and that would all be available on the public
- 21 record with respect to filing any Ontario Energy Board
- decisions.
- 23 Q. That's what I've been checking
- 24 and that's why I'm asking these questions. So would
- it surprise you if the Ontario Energy Board had

- 1 approved this in 2008? Would it surprise you?
- 2 A. Nothing would surprise me if
- I found it but there's material filed with respect to
- 4 the line.
- 5 Q. This was just with respect to
- a series of dates. I didn't really want to go there
- 7 so let's move along.
- 8 I understand that the next step was
- 9 that there was an environmental assessment and that
- took place in 2009 or it was approved in 2009; would
- 11 that be roughly consistent with your understanding?
- 12 A. So, I don't know the specific
- details of that because it pre-dated me coming in this
- 14 role but that would be roughly the timeframe.
- 15 O. All right. And then there was
- a hearing that took place after this environmental
- assessment and I understand, is that the hearing that
- 18 you're talking about when you refer to a process of
- 19 the Niagara Escarpment Commission?
- 20 A. No.
- 21 Q. So, because I understand that the
- 22 Ministry of Natural Resources directed the Niagara
- 23 Escarpment Commission to issue development permits.
- 24 This is how the Ministry of Natural Resources can
- 25 direct the OPA to do things, and that was the basis of

- the appeal done; is that correct?
- 2 A. It could be. You have the
- 3 evidence in front of you. I'm just suggesting that
- 4 the issue that came up to play for us was the appeal
- 5 and its implication as opposed to what pre-dated it.
- Q. I'm just trying to understand
- 7 about the nature of the uncertainty. So there was
- 8 an appeal and I assume that that meant there was some
- 9 type of a hearing presumably?
- 10 A. Presumably.
- 11 O. And then a decision-maker -- do
- 12 you know who the decision-maker was that everyone was
- 13 waiting for?
- 14 A. I believe the Niagara Escarpment
- 15 Commission makes recommendations or makes an output
- and then that has to go to a level of the government
- 17 for final decision.
- Q. So there had been some hearing of
- some form and then people were waiting for the
- 20 decision.
- 21 A. That's my understanding.
- Q. And people can wait for some
- 23 period of time?
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. So I just wanted to explain that.

- 1 I think the uncertainty here that you are referring
- 2 to, is while people are waiting for the decision on
- 3 the appeal to take place, it wasn't as if there was
- 4 some other iterative process here and that's -- is; is
- 5 that correct?
- A. I'm not familiar with the
- 7 intricacies of their process but we understood that
- 8 between the Niagara Escarpment Commission and the
- 9 proper regulatory bodies it was with them for review
- of the approval decision.
- 11 Q. That's what everyone was waiting
- 12 for. That was the decision that you had referred to?
- 13 A. Right. That's what everybody was
- 14 waiting for.
- 15 MR. APPLETON: All right. Thank you.
- 16 THE CHAIR: Fine. So this ends your
- testimony, Mr. Cronkwright. Thank you very much.
- 18 We'll now take a break. And we will
- resume at 11:15; is that right? And then we will hear
- 20 Mr. Timm.
- 21 MR. APPLETON: Excellent.
- 22 --- Recess taken at 10:57 a.m.
- 23 --- Upon resuming at 11:23 a.m.
- 24 --- Upon resuming the public session at 11:23 a.m.
- THE CHAIR: Are we ready to resume?

- 1 It looks like we are. Good morning, sir.
- THE WITNESS: Good morning.
- 3 THE CHAIR: For the record, you're
- 4 Gary Timm?
- 5 THE WITNESS: Yes, I am.
- 6 THE CHAIR: You are a partner with
- 7 Deloitte in Ottawa?
- 8 THE WITNESS: Yes, I am.
- 9 THE CHAIR: You have filed one expert
- report in this arbitration dated 28 April 2014.
- 11 THE WITNESS: That's correct.
- 12 THE CHAIR: You are here as an expert
- 13 witness in this arbitration. As an expert witness you
- 14 are under a duty to make only such statements that are
- in accordance with your sincere belief. Can you
- 16 please confirm that this is what you intend to do?
- 17 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 18 AFFIRMED: GARY TIMM
- 19 THE CHAIR: You will first be asked
- questions by Mesa's counsel and I also recall that the
- 21 experts have an opportunity to make a presentation, as
- 22 part of the direct examination, which should not last
- 23 more than 20 minutes. That is what we have in the
- 24 rules.
- 25 MR. DICKSON-SMITH: Thank you, Madam

- 1 Chair.
- THE CHAIR: Please.
- 3 EXAMINATION IN-CHIEF BY MR. DICKSON-SMITH:
- 4 Q. Good morning, Mr. Timm. As Madam
- 5 Chair asked, you have submitted one expert report in
- 6 this arbitration on April 28th?
- 7 A. That's correct.
- 8 Q. Can you turn to tab A of your
- 9 binder. I think you will find your expert report
- 10 there.
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Thank you, and can you turn to
- appendix B in your report. You will find your CV.
- 14 That is your CV; correct?
- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 Q. You are an advisor with Deloitte
- 17 Financial Advisory Group in Ottawa, Canada; is that
- 18 correct?
- 19 A. That is correct.
- Q. Your CV states that you have
- 21 worked exclusively, or you've worked in the
- investigative accounting area, amongst others;
- 23 correct?
- 24 A. That is correct.
- 25 Q. So can you tell us how government

1	process review that you cover in y	our expert report is
2	related to the area of investigati	ve accounting?
3	A. Yes, in terms	of process reviews
4	we undertake them either I'll c	all it after the
5	fact or before the fact. In other	words, the after
6	the fact is where an allegation or	something,
7	complaints come forward with respe	ct to some process
8	such as procurement, we'll get inv	olved and do
9	an investigation around that compl	aint to assess the
10	merits of that complaint.	
11	On the before aspe	ct of a process,
12	we'll get involved in terms of und	ertaking fairness
13	monitoring of the process and over	seeing processes
14	such as procurement.	
15	Q. Thank you. Y	ou are a chartered
16	accountant?	
17	A. That's correct	t.
18	Q. And you are a	certified fraud
19	examiner?	
20	A. Yes, that's c	orrect.
21	Q. And you are a	chartered
22	accountant with a specialist desig	nation in
23	investigative and forensic account	ing; correct?
24	A. Yes, that's c	orrect.

Q. And you have a certification in

1	financial forensics?
2	A. That is correct.
3	Q. Now, your CV also states at items
4	1 to 3, down the middle of the page, that you
5	have been a fairness monitor for public works in
6	government services, Canada. So can you tell us what
7	a fairness monitor does?
8	A. A fairness monitor will observe
9	the process in the case of the three that are listed.
10	Our team would have been involved in terms of looking
11	at the process, making sure that it was fair,
12	transparent, more as an observer throughout the
13	process, from start of when the RFP would have been
14	issued through to the evaluations through to that
15	whole process until the evaluation is completed.
16	Q. Thank you, why is a fairness
17	monitor relevant to public sector purchasing processes?
18	A. In this case it would be to
19	ensure the transparency to provide comfort and
20	assurance that the process would be undertaken in
21	a fair and independent manner.
22	Q. Thank you. And have you done any
23	other work for the Mesa Power Group?
24	A. No, I have not.

Q. Have you done any other work for

- the Government of Canada?
- 2 A. Yes, I have.
- Q. Can you briefly describe that
- 4 work?
- 5 A. It's from investigations on
- 6 behalf of the Federal Government to doing various
- financial-type consulting with the government. I've
- 8 worked on commissions of inquiry on behalf of the
- 9 government as well.
- 10 Q. Now, at this stage you are
- 11 permitted to give a 20-minute presentation to set out
- 12 your conclusions to your report, and your methodology.
- 13 Do you have a presentation?
- 14 A. Yes, I do.
- O. I think you'll find that
- 16 presentation at Tab C of your binders.
- 17 A. Yes.
- MR. DICKSON-SMITH: I'd just like to
- 19 go to confidential mode.
- 20 --- Upon resuming the confidential session at
- 21 11:28 a.m. under separate cover
- 22 PRESENTATION GIVEN BY MR. TIMM (CONFIDENTIAL)
- 23 --- Upon resuming the public session at 11:35 a.m.
- BY MR. DICKSON-SMITH:
- Q. Thank you, we are public.

1 Mr. Timm, do you have any corrections 2 to make to your expert report? 3 No, I don't. Α. MR. DICKSON-SMITH: Okay, thank you, I'll now turn matters over to Canada for their 5 6 cross-examination. 7 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MS. SQUIRES: 8 MS. SQUIRES: Good afternoon, or good 9 morning for a few more minutes, Mr. Timm. 10 THE WITNESS: Good morning. 11 BY MS. SQUIRES: So you've now had the advantage 12 13 of sitting in the room for the last couple of days and you've heard this introduction several times now but 14 for the sake of completeness I'll run through it. 15 16 As you know, my name is Heather 17 Squires and I'm counsel for the Government of Canada 18 in these proceedings. I'm going to ask you a few 19 questions so we can understand the conclusions that 20 you've made in your report. 21 If you don't understand the questions let me know, I can rephrase it. It is important that 22 23 we understand each other. In that regard, it is also

important that you answer with a "yes" or "no" if

you're able and then I'll provide you with time to

24

- 1 provide context or further explanation, if you feel
- 2 that's required.
- Now, I'd like to start today by
- 4 getting a better idea of your background. I know
- 5 counsel for the Claimant has asked you a few questions
- 6 in that regard. Your CV indicates that you are part
- of the Financial Advisory Group at Deloitte; correct?
- 8 A. That's correct.
- 9 Q. Your work is focused mainly on
- 10 public sector, pharmaceutical, financial services,
- high tech and manufacturing sectors; correct?
- 12 A. That's some of the areas, yes.
- Q. Well, you don't regularly advise
- 14 clients on electricity procurement; correct?
- 15 A. In terms of electricity, no.
- Q. And specifically on OPA
- 17 procurement programs?
- 18 A. No.
- 19 MS. SQUIRES: Now, I'm going to go in
- 20 confidential session for a minute here.
- 21 --- Upon resuming the confidential session at
- 22 11:39 a.m. under separate cover
- 23 --- Upon resuming the public session at 11:44 a.m.
- 24 BY MS. SQUIRES:
- 25 Q. I'd like to turn to tab 8 in your

- 1 binder and that is Exhibit R-073. Sorry, there are
- 2 a lot of binders on the go.
- Now this is the request for quote, or
- 4 RFQ, that the OPA put out in order to hire a fairness
- 5 monitor to assist in the FIT Program's criteria
- 6 review; is that correct?
- 7 A. That's correct.
- 8 Q. I understand from Annex A of your
- 9 report that this document was not listed in your scope
- of review; correct?
- 11 A. That is correct.
- 12 Q. Now, under the "Task" heading
- there in that document, the OPA indicated it was
- looking for an entity to act as a fairness monitor at
- point 3; correct?
- A. Both at point 3 and actually in
- 17 the heading title under "Request for quote" it says:
- 18 "Fairness monitor required in
- 19 assisting..." [As read]
- 20 So it is clearly right at the top as
- 21 well.
- Q. So your report then takes issue
- 23 with LEI's role as a fairness monitor given it had
- 24 additional roles in the evaluation process that, in
- 25 effect, the role of a fairness monitor is incompatible

1	with the additional roles that are listed in this RFQ;
2	correct?
3	A. In terms of the additional roles,
4	as you put it, yes, we take issue in terms of the
5	roles versus a fairness monitor, that's correct.
6	Q. Now, I'd like to turn to
7	paragraph 5.1 of your report, which is in the other
8	binder, and I want to look at the first sentence there
9	in paragraph 5.1. It indicates that you conclude
10	that, based on your review of the LEI report:
11	"We have identified a number
12	of issues which cause us to
13	question whether the OPA
14	evaluation was fair and
15	consistent." [As read]
16	Correct?
17	A. Correct.
18	Q. So you don't actually conclude
19	though that any fairness issues existed, just that you
20	questioned the process; correct?
21	A. Because of the limited
22	documentation or information we had, we could only
23	question. We couldn't conclude. That's correct.
24	Q. Nor do you conclude that if

the fairness monitor as you described in your report

- and as you described it earlier today was used at the
- 2 conclusion of LEI or the conclusion of OPA's process
- 3 would have been any different; correct?
- 4 A. We can't tell, based on what
- 5 information we had.
- 6 Q. So you don't actually conclude in
- 7 your report that the OPA's use of LEI in this way
- 8 impacted Mesa in terms of the ultimate outcome for the
- 9 TTD and Arran projects; correct?
- 10 A. Okay, we don't know what impact
- 11 there may have been on, whether it be Mesa or any
- other applicants, whether it could be positive or
- 13 negative so we can't conclude on that.
- MS. SQUIRES: Those are all the
- 15 questions that I have for you, Mr. Timm.
- 16 THE CHAIR: Thank you. Any questions
- in redirect?
- 18 MR. DICKSON-SMITH: I do. I have two
- 19 questions.
- 20 REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. DICKSON-SMITH:
- MR. DICKSON-SMITH: Hello, Mr. Timm,
- once again.
- Now, counsel for Canada referred you
- 24 to a document, the RFQ which is at tab -- the request
- for quote, that was at tab 8 of Canada's binder.

- 1 R-073. This RFQ, or request for quote, came after you
- prepared your report; correct?
- 3 THE WITNESS: I received it after that
- 4 date, that's correct.
- 5 BY MR. DICKSON-SMITH:
- Q. And it was part of Canada's
- 7 responsive submission to your report; is that correct?
- 8 A. Yes, I don't know that for a fact
- 9 but I just know that I've got it after the issuance of
- 10 our report.
- 11 Q. Ms. Squires also took you through
- your observations with respect to the LEI report;
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. That's correct.
- 15 O. Now, bear with me, I'm going to
- do some crude maths here. So, you understand from
- 17 this week that the total megawatt capacity that was
- aimed under the FIT Program was 10,700-megawatts,
- 19 according to the LTEP?
- 20 A. I would have heard that this
- 21 week, yes.
- Q. Okay, and you've also tried to
- 23 put a value on this using Samsung's 2,500-megawatts
- that was valued at roughly 18 billion of revenue.
- 25 A. If that's what it is.

- 1 THE CHAIR: I'm just not sure how does
- this relate to the cross-examination?
- 3 MR. DICKSON-SMITH: I'm just merely
- 4 trying to establish with the witness the magnitude of
- 5 this program and what he thought was appropriate. I'm
- 6 not asking him to verify these numbers at all.
- 7 MR. SPELLISCY: I don't think we asked
- 8 any questions about the magnitude of the FIT Program
- 9 or anything -- certainly the word Samsung wasn't even
- 10 used.
- 11 THE CHAIR: That is why I was not
- sure, but maybe you get to your question and we will
- 13 see what it relates to in the cross-examination.
- 14 MR. DICKSON-SMITH: I'll get there
- 15 very quickly, Madam Chair.
- BY MR. DICKSON-SMITH:
- Q. So, on that basis, let's go back
- to the Samsung, it's about 2,500-megawatts and that's
- 19 about a quarter of the capacity that was aimed for
- under the LTEP, about 10,700; correct?
- 21 A. If those numbers are correct,
- 22 that is correct.
- Q. So if I was roughly to, in
- a crude way, extrapolate that, multiply that by four,
- it will be about 18 billion, is what we're looking at

- of the value of the FIT Program?
- 2 A. So assuming the numbers are
- 3 correct and 4 times 18 billion or whatever, sure, in
- 4 that neighbourhood of 18.
- 5 THE CHAIR: Have you, in the course of
- 6 your report, reviewed the value of the FIT Program?
- 7 THE WITNESS: No, I haven't. No.
- 8 MR. DICKSON-SMITH: Sorry, Madam
- 9 Chair, what I'm trying to get at with this witness is
- 10 to establish what Mr. Timm's view, in response to
- 11 Ms. Squires about the fairness of the program in light
- of the magnitude of the program, in terms of the...
- 13 THE CHAIR: So maybe we could ask the
- question in the following fashion: Does your fairness
- 15 assessment vary depending on the value involved in
- a program or in an application?
- 17 THE WITNESS: Okay, in...
- 18 THE CHAIR: Is that what you're having
- in mind? Not exactly.
- 20 MR. DICKSON-SMITH: Can I just quickly
- 21 ask, ma'am?
- 22 THE CHAIR: Yes.
- BY MR. DICKSON-SMITH:
- Q. Given the large amount at stake
- in the FIT Program, wouldn't you expect a process that

- 1 was more robust than you observed in this process,
- 2 from your review?
- A. Okay, from the limited review of
- 4 documentation that we did have to look at, certainly
- 5 you would expect when the reserves magnitude have
- 6 request system in place. In terms of what was here,
- 7 it was done over a very short period of time and it
- 8 seemed to be very quick. Even the audit that was done
- 9 by LEI, when they did an audit of some samples, like
- 10 here it was just one person, one for each evaluation
- 11 criteria.
- 12 In the LEI they actually did two
- people and then compared and still came up
- with differences and had to go through that. That's
- 15 the kind of thing one would expect, where it would be
- more robust than just one person looks and you're in
- or out.
- So I don't know if that's what you are
- 19 dealing with but in terms of the process, you would
- 20 expect the kind of dollars that you are dealing with
- and if I look at a fairness monitor, where I've been
- involved in that, they've varied from hundred
- 23 thousands and millions and the robustness of those
- 24 systems do vary somewhat just because of the
- 25 significance of what's involved.

- So, here again I have limited
  information but I would suggest that you would
- 3 normally have more than one person look at it or to
- 4 have some information, so that the robustness, I think
- 5 would be more than what was here but...
- Q. So what would you expect,
- 7 Mr. Timm, more staff? More independence in terms of
- 8 the fairness?
- 9 A. Well, I guess the other thing in
- 10 terms of -- there could be more staff certainly, if
- 11 that was required. Or it could be the same staff
- 12 doing just a longer period of time to do it but making
- sure what happens. In terms of other things, there
- could be other things but I, at this stage...
- 15 THE CHAIR: Why did you not address
- this in your report?
- 17 THE WITNESS: That's -- yes.
- 18 THE CHAIR: Because it was not asked
- 19 or because it does not refer to you when you reviewed
- the process?
- 21 THE WITNESS: Again, we were looking
- 22 at just the particular process that was undergone.
- No, we did not address that.
- 24 BY MR. DICKSON-SMITH:
- Q. Finally, Mr. Timm, who does

- 1 a fairness monitor protect?
- A. Well, it actually protects all
- 3 parties, really, in terms of both the proponents, from
- 4 a point of view of their comfort in making sure that
- 5 the process is done in an independent and fair manner,
- 6 and also for the parties that are writing out the
- 7 procurement in -- as done, it protects them as well to
- 8 make sure that the process was done appropriately as
- 9 well.
- 10 MR. DICKSON-SMITH: Thank you,
- 11 Mr. Timm.
- 12 MR. SPELLISCY: Professor
- 13 Kaufmann-Kohler, if I could just for a second, because
- 14 counsel for the Claimant had introduced a question
- that was essentially, I quess, a statement to which
- the witness didn't know, and it was talking about the
- 17 RFQ as part of Canada's response on submissions in
- 18 your report; is that correct? He said, "Yes, I don't
- 19 know." We can clarify the record. It was not part of
- the rejoinder. It was part of the counter-memorial
- 21 documents. You will find that at the index of
- 22 exhibits as well as in our counter memorial.
- 23 THE CHAIR: Having seen the number of
- the exhibit, I thought that it could not be
- 25 a rejoinder exhibit, indeed. It's just agreed on the

- 1 Claimant's side because it is R-73.
- 2 MR. DICKSON-SMITH: So sorry, Madam
- 3 Chair, we stand corrected.
- 4 THE CHAIR: So the question then is to
- 5 Mr. Timm: You have not listed these documents among
- 6 those in your report that you have reviewed; but does
- 7 it mean that you have not seen this request for quote
- 8 at the time you wrote your report?
- 9 THE WITNESS: That's what that would
- 10 mean, that's correct.
- 11 THE CHAIR: So, if you now look at
- that, and especially at the part that is entitled
- 13 "Tasks" having seen these tasks which, for instance,
- 14 include providing advice, does that change your report
- in one way or another?
- 16 THE WITNESS: No, it wouldn't change
- our findings or our conclusions either way, because
- 18 again --
- 19 THE CHAIR: So your witnesses would go
- to the tasks as they were defined, here?
- 21 THE WITNESS: Again, this is
- reviewing, it is normal to do that. Our issues were
- that, effectively, LEI was helping to define the task,
- 24 put them in and then determining whether that was fair
- or not and that's not appropriate to do that because

- 1 you are not independent at that stage.
- THE CHAIR: I thought -- that was my
- 3 point.
- 4 THE WITNESS: So that's why my
- 5 conclusion would not change.
- THE CHAIR: Would not change. Yes.
- 7 Any questions from my co-arbitrators
- 8 side? Yes, please.
- 9 QUESTIONS BY THE PANEL:
- 10 MR. LANDAU: Mr. Timm, I'd like to
- 11 understand, just a little bit further, the task that
- 12 you've actually done, as an expert task.
- As I understand it, you've looked at
- the role of the LEI and you've looked at the role of
- the OPA, in particular respects and for each of those
- 16 you've emphasised that you've done a process of
- evaluation, a process evaluation but not the end
- 18 result.
- 19 THE WITNESS: Correct.
- MR. LANDAU: So I want to understand
- 21 a bit further what that means in real terms to look at
- 22 the evaluation of the process, but not take into
- 23 account the end result. If we could focus on the OPA
- 24 part of your report.
- 25 As I understand it, you are not

- an expert in electricity procurement? 1 2 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 3 MR. LANDAU: And you wouldn't have any particular experience or expertise in how an entity 5 such as the OPA might exercise its discretion with 6 respect to electricity procurement; you are just 7 looking at process in the abstract? 8 THE WITNESS: That's correct. 9 correct. 10 MR. LANDAU: But if you're not looking 11 at the actual evaluation of OPA in the end, what I'm having trouble understanding is how can you look at 12 13 the process in the abstract without, for example, factoring in OPA discretion? Isn't there an OPA 14 discretion on how to evaluate each of the conditions? 15 16 Α. There certainly could be discretion and, in fact, one of the examples, as were 17 18 under "Successful", there needed to be some more 19 definition of successful which the OPA did do and we 20 did look at that. 21 So there is discretion that can occur, 22 but for example, we're looking at: Did they undertake the process in line with what the FIT Rules seem to 23
- 25 So, for example, on the experience

say, in reviewing those questions.

- 1 criteria, where there was a requirement for
- a statement to be made as to the group or individuals
- on experience, that was one of the process items.
- But, in fact, when you look at the FIT Rules, that
- 5 wasn't really necessary.
- 6 What we see there is that the
- 7 26 per cent of the proponents that put in, apparently
- 8 they failed just because they didn't give statements.
- 9 So that becomes something you say: Is the process fair
- 10 then? So you don't always have to understand
- 11 electricity to look at the process.
- 12 MR. LANDAU: Let's look at that part
- of your report, if we may, which is Section 6 and, in
- particular, if we start with 6.4 of your report, you
- 15 set out the relevant FIT Rule for this additional
- 16 criteria. Section 13.4(a)(3).
- 17 So there we have what is the test
- that's set out in the FIT Rules, but presumably you
- would have to be taking a view as to how to read that
- 20 rule and, in particular, what would be the extent of
- 21 OPA's discretion in applying that rule.
- THE WITNESS: And we would look at the
- questions or tests put around that rule, that's
- 24 correct.
- MR. LANDAU: In the end it will be for

- OPA, won't it, to take a view as to whether or not the
- 2 criteria has been satisfied?
- 3 THE WITNESS: In terms of their
- 4 evaluation?
- 5 MR. LANDAU: Yes?
- THE WITNESS: That's correct.
- 7 MR. LANDAU: Wouldn't it be possible
- 8 that even if they break that evaluation into a number
- 9 of different criteria, some criteria might be more
- 10 significant to the OPA than others?
- 11 THE WITNESS: That's definitely
- possible.
- 13 MR. LANDAU: So it is possible that
- 14 the OPA could come to criteria number 2 in their
- 15 criteria in their list and if it's not satisfied that
- 16 might trump all the other criteria for them?
- 17 THE WITNESS: And that's fine. Except
- if it's a criteria that is kind of a question that
- 19 creates a criteria that is not really here, in other
- 20 words, you require a statement, then I would suggest
- 21 that that's reasonably clear that that's not required
- 22 here and if people get eliminated, the parties get
- eliminated, then that's probably unfair that they
- 24 didn't know they had to put in a statement.
- 25 MR. LANDAU: Can I ask you then just

- 1 to look at -- if we stick to this one for a moment.
- 2 If we actually look at the FIT Rules themselves which
- 3 presumably you are familiar with?
- 4 THE WITNESS: From reviewing them,
- 5 yes.
- 6 MR. LANDAU: If you go back to your
- 5 binder, and look at tab 2, I think you've got the FIT
- 8 Rules there, at least one version of them. If
- 9 you look at internal 27, the page is at the top.
- 10 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 11 MR. LANDAU: You can see 13.4 at the
- 12 bottom of that page "Criteria"; do you have that?
- THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.
- MR. LANDAU: So you would be familiar
- 15 with -- these are the criteria that you would have
- been assessing in your report?
- 17 THE WITNESS: That is correct.
- 18 MR. LANDAU: So look at the bottom of
- 19 page 28. It says:
- 20 "For each criteria set out in
- 21 Section 13.4a, where the
- 22 Applicant has provided
- 23 evidence satisfactory to the
- OPA acting reasonably ..."
- 25 [As read]

1	How did you interpret that:		
2	" evidence satisfactory to		
3	the OPA acting reasonably"		
4	[As read]		
5	Wouldn't that give the OPA some		
6	discretion?		
7	THE WITNESS: And as I indicated there		
8	was, I think, some discretion that they would have		
9	had. Absolutely, so long as it's not in any way		
10	taking away from what the proponents are putting in,		
11	or adding something extra that the proponents, on the		
12	surface, if one were to read 13(a), sub 1 to 4,		
13	because typically, for instance, when we're doing		
14	fairness monitoring, when we're going through it, if		
15	there is something that wasn't as clear as it should		
16	have been for the proponents, and notwithstanding that		
17	entity or department wants a certain thing, usually		
18	you've got to err in some fashion that you are not		
19	being unfair to the proponents because you weren't		
20	asking for that in the first place.		
21	All I'm saying is I don't disagree.		
22	It's just that looking at the process there are some		
23	things that may stick out that say it's not		
24	necessarily it wouldn't have been on the surface		
25	that a proponent would have known they had to put in,		

- that's the differential, okay.
- 2 MR. LANDAU: I see. All right. Thank
- 3 you.
- 4 THE CHAIR: So your point is to say
- 5 that although there was no statement, the OPA should
- 6 have continued to review the application, looking for
- 7 indications about prior experience?
- 8 THE WITNESS: That's effectively what
- 9 we're saying because that statement wasn't out there
- for the proponents to know to put in. That's
- 11 effectively what we're saying. That's correct.
- 12 THE CHAIR: You have not said much in
- 13 your presentation about your third conclusion about
- 14 the adjustments that caused concern about the process.
- 15 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- 16 THE CHAIR: Can you just briefly
- 17 expand on this?
- 18 THE WITNESS: That is the LEI did the
- 19 audit or they did a sample of the population, the
- 20 entire population, about 16 per cent. From the LEI
- 21 report, and it appears that there was some type of
- discrepancies, they concluded at the end there wasn't,
- 23 but it does say within there that there was
- 24 adjustments by LEI and OPA as a result.
- That's only on a sample basis, so we

- don't know what those adjustments were and to the
- 2 extent that there was any adjustments made, then the
- 3 question becomes: How does that impact the rest of the
- 4 population, all the other applications, should they
- 5 have been looked at for those adjustments. So that's
- 6 where the concern comes in which is: Was that done or
- 7 not? We don't know. So it's just a concern that -
- 8 THE CHAIR: Is it a concern about
- 9 consistency of the process?
- 10 THE WITNESS: Well, it could be.
- 11 Again, we don't know the adjustments so it could be
- the consistency. It could be, again, could it affect
- rankings. I don't know. It's just because there are
- apparent adjustments, we don't know what they are, we
- 15 can't comment one way or the other. It just creates
- 16 a concern.
- 17 THE CHAIR: Okay. No further
- questions, "yes" or "no"?
- MR. DICKSON-SMITH: Yes. We have one
- 20 arising from Mr. Landau's.
- 21 THE CHAIR: It has to be related to
- from the Tribunal's question.
- MR. DICKSON-SMITH: Thank you, Madam
- 24 Chair.
- 25 If you recall, Mr. Timm, Arbitrator

- 1 Landau questioned your -- asked you about your
  2 expertise and experience with how the OPA might
  3 exercise its discretion; do you recall that?
- 4 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 5 BY MR. DICKSON-SMITH:
- Q. Can you briefly comment on your
- 7 expertise on the review of government's review
- 8 processes, and as a fairness monitor?
- 9 A. Okay, in terms of that, what
- 10 typically a fairness monitor would do is whatever the
- 11 parties, in this case we'll say the government
- department, if they're putting something in place or
- in this case, exercising that discretion, as
- 14 a fairness monitor we would look at it and we would
- say: Does that appear to be fair and transparent for
- 16 the proponents?
- 17 If that was the case, then fine, it
- 18 moves on. Otherwise we may indicate that there is
- a fairness issue here and you've got to take care of
- it. That would be the extent of what a fairness
- 21 monitor typically what we would do. We don't
- 22 determine how you resolve it. It goes back to the
- department to deal with and therefore exercise their
- 24 discretion.
- 25 Q. Sorry, Mr. Timm, my question was

- 1 actually what your experience is as a government
- 2 process reviewer.
- 3 MR. MULLINS: Sorry, could I ask,
- 4 Mr. Timm, can we try it this way. I think the
- 5 question was not so much how you did your work as
- 6 a fairness monitor. Explain to the Tribunal, what
- 7 industries and areas and how long you were a fairness
- 8 monitor, that kind of background so we have your
- 9 understanding of your expertise. That's what we're
- 10 asking.
- 11 THE CHAIR: I think we have reviewed
- Mr. Timm's CV and I think we have the information we
- need with respect to his prior experience. You have
- 14 also in your direct examination, and in response, in
- 15 part, to cross-examination questions that elaborated
- on this.
- 17 MR. MULLINS: We'll withdraw the
- 18 question then. Thank you.
- 19 THE CHAIR: Thank you. No further
- questions, then thank you very much. This ends your
- 21 examination, Mr. Timm.
- THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- THE CHAIR: It is now 10 past 12:00.
- 24 We can start with the next expert or
- 25 we can take a somewhat earlier lunch break than usual,

- which depends not only on us but also on the logistics
- of knowing whether lunch is ready or not. It would be
- 3 preferable to break now, in my view.
- 4 MR. APPLETON: I believe it would be
- 5 preferable too, since we've decided not to proceed
- 6 with evaluation witnesses so that the only other
- 7 witness to be done today is Mr. Adamson.
- 8 Mr. Timm, with the estimate that we
- 9 had for examination of Mr. Timm, from Canada,
- 10 I believe was either two hours or three hours, so it
- 11 went considerably shorter. So it would seem to me
- 12 that we might as well take the lunch. We could even
- 13 have a -- whatever you want. Mr. Adamson is here and
- we certainly could proceed now, so what would you
- 15 like?
- 16 THE CHAIR: Any preference on Canada's
- 17 side?
- 18 MR. SPELLISCY: Is lunch ready?
- 19 THE CHAIR: That is what I don't know.
- MR. MULLINS: While we're waiting,
- 21 Madam Chair, given the progress of the hearing, if we
- do the damages experts tomorrow, I would suspect that
- 23 we would be able to do our closings on Friday and just
- for scheduling purposes, but at least on our side we
- 25 feel that that's, timing wise, but I would turn the

- 1 questions over to Canada to see if there is
- 2 something that I'm missing.
- 3 THE CHAIR: I think we should wait for
- 4 Saturday.
- 5 MR. MULLINS: Well, in terms of travel
- 6 and...
- 7 THE CHAIR: No, if we can do it on
- 8 Friday, of course it would be welcome. I think there
- 9 will be time. Would you complain?
- 10 MR. SPELLISCY: I think our position
- 11 was always that this could be done for Friday.
- 12 I think it is unfortunate that we will have paid for
- 13 the room for Saturday and that we will have done all
- of that even though Canada months ago said this could
- 15 be done by Friday so there will be costs associated
- 16 with that.
- 17 THE CHAIR: So you will make
- submissions and when time comes to it but right now
- 19 you are not objecting to being at home over the
- weekend.
- 21 MR. SPELLISCY: I am not objecting to
- 22 being home. If this ever gets out to my wife and
- children, I am not objecting to be at home on the
- weekend.
- THE CHAIR: This is a public hearing.

1	MR. MULLINS: Just because the
2	comments made about the cost, we obviously do not
3	believe we should be charged with the costs of
4	an extra day for the room. I have much experience
5	with arbitrations and where there is more witnesses on
6	the other side, the fact that they hadn't had to
7	cross-examine five fact witnesses is not our fault.
8	So, at the end of the day, if they're
9	not using their time as much as they have, but we can
LO	deal with that later, if there is any suggestion that
L1	we should pay for another day of the room.
L2	THE CHAIR: Don't provoke them
L3	because
L4	MR. MULLINS: I do have a client in
L5	the background, in fact, behind me but
L6	THE CHAIR: We can have this debate
L7	later. For the time being we will hear this
L8	afternoon, Mr. Adamson. Then we will hear tomorrow,
L9	the damages experts. We will have a discussion about
20	that a little later today.
21	I assume that this will leave you
22	enough time tomorrow afternoon to work on the
23	finalisation of your closing statements and then we
24	can do the closings on Friday.

I think, unless you tell me otherwise,

- 1 I think we can all rely on this timing from now on and
- 2 make any appropriate changes to flight tickets and
- 3 hotels and the like. Are we all agreed on this,
- 4 Mr. Spelliscy?
- 5 MR. SPELLISCY: I would agree in
- 6 principle. The only question I would have would be
- 7 the transcript from Thursday's proceedings. I note
- 8 that we didn't actually get a transcript from today's
- 9 proceedings until this morning which could make
- 10 preparation of any closing arguments on testimony.
- 11 So if the court reporter is willing to
- somehow try and get that out earlier, even in rough
- version, then I think that would assist the parties in
- 14 preparing their closing arguments on Thursday night
- for the Thursday testimony, for Friday.
- 16 THE CHAIR: Is this noted on the court
- 17 reporter's side, we should get at least rough
- 18 transcript fairly soon after the close of the hearing
- 19 today and tomorrow.
- MR. APPLETON: Of course, Madam
- 21 President, the issue of course is that Canada still
- has a fair bit of unused time and they have Mr. Lo.
- 23 And if Canada tells us they reasonably believe they'll
- finish Mr. Lo in the morning, we certainly would
- 25 reasonably expect that we would finish Mr. Goncalves

- 1 in the afternoon. But if Canada, I believe has eight
- 2 hours or seven hours, it they were to use seven hours
- 3 then that of course would be impossible because then
- 4 Mr. Goncalves would actually either testify very late
- 5 tomorrow evening or he would be testifying of course
- on Friday.
- 7 THE CHAIR: Yes, of course. I mean,
- 8 everything is possible but it doesn't seem reasonably
- 9 foreseeable to me, and since everyone has agreed to
- 10 the suggested timing, I understand that this will not
- 11 happen and I'm looking to Mr. Spelliscy. I think
- 12 he...
- 13 MR. SPELLISCY: I can't imagine
- an eight-hour cross-examination of Mr. Lo.
- MR. APPLETON: Okay.
- 16 THE CHAIR: Good. Then let's start
- again at 1:15. Maybe we can say 1:30?
- 18 MR. APPLETON: Sure, thank you.
- 19 --- Lunch recess at 12:15 p.m.
- 20 --- Upon resuming at 1:34 p.m.
- 21 THE CHAIR: So we can resume. I hope
- 22 you all had a good lunch.
- 23 For the record, can you confirm that
- you are Seabron Adamson?
- THE WITNESS: Yes.

- 1 THE CHAIR: You are vice-president at
- 2 Charles River Associates?
- THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 4 THE CHAIR: And you have provided us
- 5 with one expert report dated April 27th, 2014.
- THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 7 THE CHAIR: You are here as an expert
- 8 witness in this arbitration and in this capacity you
- 9 are under a duty to make only such statement in
- 10 accordance with your sincere beliefs. Can you please
- 11 confirm that this is your intention?
- THE WITNESS: Yes, it is.
- 13 AFFIRMED: SEABRON ADAMSON
- 14 THE CHAIR: Thank you. So we will
- 15 first have questions in direct by Mesa's counsel
- Mr. Appleton, and I assume a presentation that should
- 17 not last over 20 minutes.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 19 MR. APPLETON: Thank you very much,
- 20 Madam President.
- 21 EXAMINATION IN-CHIEF BY MR. APPLETON:
- Q. Mr. Adamson, good afternoon.
- 23 Thank you. I know that you've been here through the
- hearing. It is your turn now. So you know how the
- 25 routine goes so I'm not going to explain the general

1	process. I'll ask a couple of questions; Canada will
2	ask a few questions when I'm done. The Tribunal can
3	ask you any questions at any time they like.
4	A. Yes.
5	Q. I'm going to ask you some
6	questions about your expert report. I'm going to
7	confirm that's the expert report dated April 27th,
8	2014?
9	A. Yes.
10	Q. Now I see that you filed
11	a correction to your expert report on October 15th.
12	Do you have any further corrections to make to your
13	expert report?
14	A. Yes, I do.
15	Q. Could you tell us?
16	A. If you turn to the expert report
17	on page 19 there is a typographical error that makes
18	the sentence meaningless. The sentence should read:
19	"In the remainder of this
20	section I show that
21	the manufacturing commitments
22	of the Korean Consortium
23	heralded by Canada as the
24	basis of superior treatment
25	of Canada under the GEIA"

1		[As read]
2		That should read, "heralded by Canada
3	as the basis of	the superior treatment of the
4	Korean Consorti	um under the GEIA."
5		That makes it make sense.
6		THE CHAIR: Can you just tell us which
7	number it is?	
8		THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, paragraph 19.
9		THE CHAIR: Paragraph 19. So, we
10	understood page	19.
11		THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, I thought
12	I said paragrap	h. Page 9, paragraph 19.
13		MR. APPLETON: We have that in here.
14		THE CHAIR: "The treatment of the
15	Korean Consorti	um under the GEIA."
16		THE WITNESS: Yes.
17		THE CHAIR: Is that what you meant
18	instead of "of	Canada"?
19		THE WITNESS: Yes.
20		BY MR. APPLETON:
21		Q. So could you just confirm now
22	that we're look	ing at it all together.
23		How does your paragraph 19 read now,
24	sir?	
25		A. Well, starting with the sentence

1	here I've highl	ighte	d:
2			"In the remainder of this
3			section I show that the
4			manufacturing commitments of
5			the Korean Consortium
6			heralded by Canada as the
7			basis of the superior
8			treatment of the
9			Korean Consortium under the
LO			GEIA." [As read]
L1		Q.	Read the rest.
L2		A.	And then the rest of the
L3	sentence.		
L4		Q.	Just read the rest of the
L5	sentence.		
L6		A.	(Reading):
L7			" amount to little or
L8			nothing more than the
L9			Domestic content requirements
20			imposed on FIT participants
21			such as Mesa." [As read]
22		Q.	Great. Thank you very much.
23		Do y	ou have any other corrections to
24	make?		
25		Α.	No, sir.

- Q. So, Mr. Adamson, could you just
- 2 tell as you little bit about your educational
- 3 background.
- 4 A. Yes. Starting from the more
- 5 recent, I have a master's degree in economics from
- 6 Boston University. I have a master's degree in
- 7 technology and policy, focusing on energy, from the
- 8 Massachusetts Institute of Technology. I have
- 9 a master's degree in applied physics and
- an undergraduate degree in physics from Georgia Tech.
- 11 Q. I'm still with you, sir.
- 12 THE CHAIR: We're listening.
- 13 THE WITNESS: It's okay. I was
- 14 waiting for Mr. Appleton to get back to his soothing
- 15 tea.
- BY MR. APPLETON:
- 17 Q. Excellent. And I see here you
- are currently a vice-president at Charles River
- 19 Associates which is an international economic
- 20 consulting firm. You previously were a senior
- 21 consultant. Can you tell us about your role at
- 22 Charles River Associates?
- 23 A. Yes, I'm a vice-president in
- 24 CRA's energy practice, based in Boston, and work on
- 25 energy, economics, consulting projects around North

- 1 America, Europe, and sometimes other locations.
- Q. And what was your experience
- 3 prior to joining Charles River Associates?
- 4 A. I started my consulting career in
- 5 the United Kingdom. I joined a firm called London
- 6 Economics in 1992, when I just finished grad school at
- 7 MIT. I later started the US office of London
- 8 Economics in Cambridge Massachusetts.
- 9 I then co-founded another economic
- 10 consulting group called Frontier Economics which still
- 11 exists and is headquartered in London. I then joined
- 12 another firm called Tabors Caramanis which was sold to
- 13 CRA at which time I joined CRA for the first time.
- 14 From 2008 to 2010, I left CRA and
- 15 joined a large alternative investment firm called
- 16 Tudor Investment Corporation, before I started working
- 17 with CRA again.
- Q. And I see that you are an adjunct
- 19 lecturer at Tulane University; what do you teach
- 20 there?
- 21 A. I usually only teach one class
- 22 a year. Tulane is actually in New Orleans. I live in
- Boston. I usually only teach one graduate course
- 24 a year in the energy programs which is part of the
- 25 business school.

- Q. Can you tell us about your energy
- 2 experience in Ontario.
- 3 A. Over the years I've done a pretty
- 4 considerable amount of work in Ontario, really
- 5 starting from the period of the initial restructuring
- of the electricity sector in Ontario.
- 7 I've testified before the Ontario
- 8 Energy Board. I've been a witness in a contract
- 9 arbitration case in Ontario. I've advised on a lot of
- 10 regulatory issues with respect to the market rules in
- 11 Ontario. And I've also assisted clients who were
- 12 evaluating thermal power project investments in
- 13 Ontario.
- Q. And can you tell us about your
- experience generally with renewable energy.
- 16 A. Yes. My firm and I do a lot of
- work in the renewable energy space. Most of my
- renewable energy work has been in the United States.
- 19 I've advised people who were wind farm, wind project,
- 20 mainly, developers. I've worked with banks who
- 21 provide the financing of these assets, and we also
- 22 work with some -- I also work with companies who are
- 23 the buyers of wind energy, like utilities.
- Q. Now, I just want to go through
- 25 a couple of the things that the Tribunal has asked

- 1 experts to be able to do when they come here. So
- 2 first of all, the Tribunal has asked that experts
- 3 bring their preparatory files. Did you bring those
- 4 files with you today?
- 5 A. Yes, I brought my -- my set of
- 6 documents is here with all the ...
- Q. Sir, that's the witness binder,
- 8 is it not?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Sorry, I've asked you, did you
- 11 bring your preparatory files you used to prepare your
- 12 reports?
- 13 A. Yeah, that's all related here.
- 14 The -- there's a few other things that I've looked at
- 15 recently, but the materials that are in the report are
- 16 here.
- 17 Q. So somewhere here with you you
- 18 have everything?
- 19 A. Background, yeah --
- Q. We're going to ask every expert
- 21 the same question so ...
- 22 A. Okay.
- 23 Q. Now, as you know the Tribunal has
- 24 permitted experts to give a presentation, not lasting
- 25 more than 20 minutes to discuss their conclusions of

- 1 their expert reports and their methodology.
- 2 Do you have such a presentation today,
- 3 sir?
- A. Yes, I do.
- Q. All right. So, your 20 minutes
- 6 will begin now. I understand that your presentation
- 7 is -- actually it won't begin yet -- your presentation
- 8 is set out in the binder at tab E, but for ease again
- 9 we're going to put an extract so the members of the
- 10 Tribunal and Canada can take notes as you go along,
- 11 and Ms. Qi perhaps you'll give a copy to Mr. Adamson
- 12 to make it easier for him --
- 13 A. That would be ...
- Q. -- and we'll project this for you
- on the screen.
- 16 THE CHAIR: We need one more. Oh, we
- 17 have one more. Thank you.
- 18 BY MR. APPLETON:
- Q. Now, Mr. Adamson, you can --
- 20 sorry, your presentation of 20 minutes will begin now,
- 21 sir?
- PRESENTATION BY MR. ADAMSON AT 1:42 P.M.
- 23 A. Okay, thank you. I'd just like
- to start with a summary of what I looked at, the
- issues I examined and the methodology used.

1	In terms of methodology, it's really
2	pretty straightforward. I'm an economist and I did
3	an economic analysis of these issues based on really
4	pretty standard micro economic concepts.
5	What did I look at? First, what were
6	the competitive market conditions of wind power
7	development in Ontario? How did the overall market
8	work. Second, and probably the most information in
9	this report that you have seen, is what were the
10	competitive conditions between FIT and GEIA
11	competitors? We had these two tracks, as they've been
12	described, and what were the competitive conditions
13	between those two?
14	Third, what was the financial and
15	regulatory treatment of the two sets of competitors
16	between FIT and GEIA?
17	And finally, I had some brief comments
18	in my expert report with respect to information
19	release, the timing of transmission information
20	associated with the transmission availability test.
21	So, just to sort of start with the
22	conclusions, to provide a high-level summary, in my
23	expert opinion, FIT and GEIA wind developers provided
24	the same product exactly the same product and
25	were in competition with each other for scarce

- 1 transmission capacity.
- 2 Second, the so-called investment
- 3 requirements under the GEIA imposed on the
- 4 Korean Consortium placed no material or significant
- 5 economic burden on the Korean Consortium over what was
- 6 already required of FIT developers.
- 7 Third, FIT developers and competitors
- 8 such as Mesa were therefore in a very similar
- 9 competitive circumstances in the market with the
- 10 Korean Consortium.
- 11 Fourth, the Korean Consortium and its
- JV partner, Pattern Energy, sorry, joint-venture
- 13 partner Pattern Energy, who was the team they firmed
- up here with in Ontario as a project developer, under
- 15 the GEIA received superior economic treatment than the
- 16 FIT suppliers.
- 17 And finally, with respect to the
- 18 limited issues I identified, the changing transmission
- 19 rules and the information availability process and
- last-minute changes to the regulatory process,
- 21 undermined the credibility of the OPA process, and
- 22 sort of undermined its integrity, from my perspective.
- So, again, kind of on slide 3,
- starting back with the start, as we've heard, again,
- 25 so I won't belabour it, what happens? Wind farms are

- 1 connected -- large-scale wind farms are connected to 2 the IESO controlled transmission grid in Ontario.
- Power flows through the grid, again,
- 4 as you've by now heard -- flows through the grid
- 5 instantaneously. It can't be stored, at a reasonable
- 6 cost anyway -- so as the wind blows, wind farms turn,
- 7 the wind turbines turn, power is generated, it flows
- 8 through the grid and is used by load, used by
- 9 customers.
- 10 All sales under the rules are made
- 11 through the IESO grid to customers who pay all the
- 12 costs.
- 13 In terms of the actual payment flows
- in the contracts, the wind generators are paid what's
- 15 called the "Hourly Ontario Energy Price" which is
- a price that's set by the IESO every hour, and it
- changes, as the title suggest, every hour, and they're
- paid that amount and then they're paid an additional
- amount under the PPA, which basically tops them up to
- get to the specified contract price in the FIT.
- Now, those amounts all come from
- customers, both the HOEP price, and the contract
- 23 payment that makes up the FIT total price. The FIT
- 24 contract payment comes through a thing called the
- 25 "Global adjustment charge" which is imposed on all

- 1 costs paid by ratepayers and it changes quite
- 2 frequently as well.
- 3 It helps pay for all of these types of
- 4 costs for renewable energy we've been hearing and some
- 5 other things.
- 6 One thing that has kind of changed is
- 7 that originally started out as seeming like a pretty
- 8 small amount and then later grew into a pretty big
- 9 chunk of people's bills.
- 10 Now, that's for the FIT. For the GEIA
- only, there was also an additional provincial payment,
- the economic development adder, which would be paid on
- top of the FIT contract price.
- So, let's move on to thinking about
- 15 the competitive circumstances between FIT and
- 16 GEIA competitors. They provided the same product,
- 17 power is power, it flows through the grid, electrons
- move, power flows, it is like water in the river, you
- 19 can't tell me whose water it is.
- They all had to be connected to the
- 21 IESO grid. The contract forms between the FIT and
- 22 GEIA were very similar to identical, the GEIA made
- that clear, and they had the same local content rules.
- We'll talk about those in a minute.
- 25 What other indicators can we get off

1	of the competitive circumstances? First off, Pattern
2	Energy, who was the company who was the joint-venture
3	development partner in Ontario, specifically viewed
4	Mesa and other FIT developers as its competitors to
5	sell wind energy in the province. Third, it also
6	emerged from Pattern and from the deposition of Colin
7	Edwards of Pattern, that FIT projects had actually
8	been brought by Pattern and the Korean Consortium and
9	re-labelled as GEIA projects. So they had started out
10	as FIT projects and in some cases, relatively
11	lowly-ranked projects, and had been put into projects
12	that became incorporated into projects that became
13	GEIA projects, including, as far as I know, the only
14	GEIA project which has actually hit commercial
15	operation to date, which is South Kent.
16	Fourth, what was the manufacturing
17	commitment for the GEIA for the Korean Consortium
18	posed really no substantial economic burden on the
19	Korean Consortium. Its real requirement was to
20	designate manufacturing partners, which just meant
21	identifying a company that manufactured things, and
22	didn't require the creation of any jobs specifically.
23	Even later, after they am amended it,
24	they put on another reporting requirement but it still
25	didn't say that Korean Consortium had to hire anyone,

- all they had to do was identify the jobs created by
- their suppliers.
- 3 And both the FIT and the GEIA
- 4 competitors had local reporting requirements. I'll
- 5 move on.
- 6 So the quick summary of just left
- 7 versus right, FIT versus GEIA. Qualification, well,
- 8 FIT projects had to fit FIT Rules of course but as
- 9 we've seen, FIT projects could be turned into GEIA
- 10 projects, exactly the same projects, and a number of
- 11 them have been done so.
- 12 The domestic content rules were the
- same, specified in the GEIA and in FIT Rules.
- 14 For the Ontario suppliers, really the
- 15 only difference with the GEIA is I had to go to my
- suppliers and say, oh, would you be my partner?
- 17 Meaning I can identify you which, at least in my
- opinion, didn't pose any significant economic burden.
- 19 There is a reporting difference that
- the Domestic content requirement under the FIT, above
- 21 already mentioned, and then later under the amended
- and restated GEIA, they did add this job reporting
- requirement finally in Section 9.3.2.
- Just to summarize and we can move on,
- onto the treatment. What were the differences.

- 1 Obviously transmission access, we've talked about
- 2 that. FIT had to have a competitive process,
- 3 competitive process for securing transmission access
- 4 under the entirety of the FIT Rules. In some places
- 5 that was hard. The GEIA, there was kind of
- 6 a guaranteed priority access. There was a free lane
- 7 marked off on the highway.
- 8 On the economic development adder,
- 9 clearly the FIT didn't have one; that was not a FIT
- 10 concept.
- In the GEIA there was one, the
- government originally estimated that as having a value
- of over 400 million, I think the precise number was
- 14 437 million. That was later capped down to
- 15 110 million in the amended GEIA. Still a large amount
- of money.
- 17 And finally, under the GEIA, the
- 18 Government of Ontario agreed to, and was obligated to
- 19 work, through a special working group, with assistance
- on siting and a whole bunch of other issues that are
- 21 required to build a wind project. That same exact
- 22 process was not part of the FIT process.
- 23 That provides just a quick summary, so
- that concludes my presentation.
- 25 Q. Thank you, Mr. Adamson. Now, I'm

1	going to ask you some questions about issues that have
2	arisen since the filing of your report.
3	A. Uh-hmm.
4	Q. There's a copy of the rejoinder
5	memorial in front of you. Do you see that? It's
6	right in front of you.
7	A. Oh, this one?
8	Q. Yes. Canada has stated in its
9	rejoinder memorial, at paragraphs 126 to 129, they've
10	commented on your expert report. I'm just going to
11	read something out of paragraph 126 where they say:
12	"The Claimant relies on the
13	Adamson report to argue that
14	the Korean Consortium and FIT
15	proponents were afforded
16	treatments in like
17	circumstances. However shown
18	below this report is
19	inaccurate, cites to the
20	wrong version of the GEIA and
21	misinterprets the GEIA's
22	obligations." [As read]
23	Do you have any comments make on this?
24	A. Yes, I believe that this comment

is inaccurate. I actually cite multiple versions of

- the GEIA in my expert report which we can flip through
- and see. And the original GEIA which is the one
- 3 I originally started the analysis on in the expert
- 4 report, is the GEIA that was in place until 2011,
- 5 until an amending agreement. So much of the time of
- 6 what we've been talking about, that was the contract
- 7 that was in place. There were later changes of more
- 8 or less difference, but that was the deal.
- 9 Q. Do you have any other comments
- 10 you'd like to make now? I'm sure you'll have an ample
- 11 opportunity to be questioned on some of these things
- in any event by Canada, but do you have any other
- 13 comments you'd like to make?
- 14 A. Only that I did review both --
- 15 all three GEIA versions, the original GEIA, the
- amending agreement which just consists of a whole
- 17 bunch of changes, sort of slightly out of context, and
- in the amended and restated GEIA, which was the 2013
- 19 GEIA. So I did review all three of those in coming to
- 20 my conclusions.
- MR. APPLETON: Well, thank you very
- 22 much. That concludes our comments, Mr. Adamson.
- We'll turn this over to Canada now.
- MR. SPELLISCY: Just give me one
- 25 minute.

1	THE CHAIR: Sure.
2	Fine. Now we're ready Mr. Spelliscy.
3	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SPELLISCY:
4	Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Adamson.
5	A. Good afternoon.
6	Q. As Mr. Appleton noted, you've
7	heard the spiel many times before but for the record
8	my name is Shane Spelliscy and I'm counsel for the
9	Government of Canada.
10	I am going to be asking you some
11	questions today. I'm not sure how long we're going to
12	go today but if you need a break at any time, let me
13	know, and I'll try and find an appropriate time to do
14	so as quickly as possible. Hopefully it won't be too
15	long that we'll need to do that.
16	If you don't understand one of my
17	questions, let me know. I'll try to ask it again in
18	a way that you do understand. We want to make sure
19	that we understand each other and I want to make sure
20	I understand what your opinions are actually in your
21	report.
22	I think you've heard counsel on both
23	sides say it, but obviously we are trying to create

a clear record here so to the extent that the answer

to one of my questions is a "yes" or "no," it would be

24

25

- 1 great if you could give that answer first and then
- 2 explain that context if necessary.
- It is not a "yes" or "no" you can of
- 4 course answer in a way that you best see fit.
- Now, first I would like to -- you gave
- a little bit of information about some of the work
- 7 that you were doing in Ontario. I'd like to clarify
- 8 that in the 2008 to 2011 timeframe while the claimants
- 9 were making their FIT applications, you were not
- 10 advising them in any role; correct?
- 11 A. No, sir.
- 12 Q. Great. And in fact, I've looked
- through the experience described in your report and
- 14 I've listened this morning, during any of that
- 15 application time period you weren't advising FIT
- proponents on the FIT program; correct?
- 17 A. No, sir.
- Q. So, that I understand the basis
- of your report, it is the documents that you were
- given to review in the context of this arbitration;
- 21 correct?
- 22 A. Yes.
- Q. Now those documents are, at least
- 24 I think you partially listed in Appendix A but I think
- 25 you mentioned you reviewed some other documents this

- 1 morning, including the amending agreement to the GEIA,
- which is not in the appendix.
- 3 A. I did review the amending
- 4 agreement at the time. I did make a reference to it.
- 5 It is not in this binder.
- Q. But otherwise the scope of the
- 7 documents reviewed is listed in Appendix A to your
- 8 report?
- 9 A. The scope of the documents
- 10 I relied on. I mean, obviously there was a lot of
- 11 other documents that didn't have anything to do with
- 12 my testimony which I, you know, looked at enough to
- 13 see whether I wanted to look at them, and general
- 14 background information, of course, about the Ontario
- 15 system --
- Q. Right.
- 17 A. -- which, well, many -- looking
- 18 at which long pre-dates this arbitration.
- 19 O. Right, Right, so Appendix A,
- those are the documents that you relied upon in giving
- 21 the opinions that are in your report though?
- 22 A. Yes.
- Q. Now, in the presentation that we
- 24 just went through, there was -- you had a slide at the
- 25 beginning and you had mentioned that the areas that

Т	you covered in your report and the majority of your
2	report is about Ontario's Green Energy Investment
3	Agreement, and the Korean Consortium and you did note,
4	although you didn't have a slide on it, you did cover
5	a couple of extra small sections at the end of your
6	report on transmission availability and
7	the June 3rd direction; correct?
8	A. Yes.
9	Q. I'd like to turn to those first.
10	A. Okay.
11	Q. So now, in paragraph 126 of your
12	report, you reference the testimony of Bob Chow who
13	explained that the TAT table published by the OPA was,
14	in fact, the "lowest availability capacity at each
15	circuit." You then comment on that and say in
16	paragraph 129:
17	"If, in fact, all of these
18	values did imply minimal
19	available transmission
20	capacity, it does not seem
21	that this modification or
22	distinction was clearly
23	conveyed to all FIT
24	applicants who were relying
25	on the TAT tables to complete

1	their FIT applications." [As
2	read]
3	And it's this last sentence again that
4	I'd like to explore with you now.
5	To be clear, I think you clarified
6	this, so the record is clear, because you weren't
7	involved with the Claimant at the time, you actually
8	have no idea what the Claimant or its consultants
9	understood about the TAT table and the information in
10	there at that time; correct?
11	A. No, I was not involved with
12	Mesa's application process.
13	Q. And you would have had no idea
14	what any of the FIT applicants understood about the
15	TAT tables because you weren't involved, correct, at
16	the time?
17	A. My statement was a general one,
18	based on having seen the documents and what was
19	provided, it did not seem very clear to me.
20	Q. But you are also aware that the
21	OPA gave numerous public presentations about the FIT
22	Program; correct?
23	A. Yes, I know there were various
24	public presentations and webinars, I think is the
25	correct phrase.

correct phrase.

1	Q.	I think Bob Chow could explain
2	better but we'll leav	ve it there.
3	Α.	I think that's the correct
4	buzzword of today.	
5	Q.	Right, right, you never attended
6	any of those presenta	ations; did you?
7	Α.	I did not attend.
8	Q.	So you have idea what the OPA
9	said about those TAT	Tables at the time they did those
10	presentations; correc	et?
11	Α.	I wasn't there.
12	Q.	Let's turn in your binder there
13	in front of you; it's	s the white binder. It's tab 1.
14	It's Exhibit R-179, f	for the record.
15	Α.	Hold on one second.
16	Q.	This is one of these webinars
17	that we're talking ak	oout from the Ontario Power
18	Authority dated Octob	per 20th, 2009 and it's called:
19		"Feed-in Tariff program
20		transmission and distribution
21		technical information
22		session." [As read]
23	Do yo	ou see that?
24	Α.	Yes.
25	Q.	Now, this isn't a document that

- 1 you list in Appendix A so you didn't review this
- 2 document in rendering your opinion on what FIT
- 3 proponents would have known about the TAT Tables?
- A. Sorry, no, I did not.
- 9. You are aware that the claimants'
- 6 FIT applications were made in late November, November
- 7 25th, 2009; you probably heard it this week?
- 8 A. I know November -- roughly around
- 9 November 2009. I certainly won't say I know the date.
- 10 Q. So you are not sure that, sitting
- 11 here right now, whether or not the applications were
- made before or after this presentation?
- 13 A. I don't know the date.
- Q. But you would agree that if the
- applications were made after this presentation, the
- 16 claimants could have been aware of what was in this
- 17 presentation; right?
- 18 A. That is possible.
- 19 Q. In your report in this
- 20 section you also talk about what you believe FIT
- 21 proponents would have understood about transmission
- 22 available in the context of the Bruce-to-Milton
- application process, and I want to turn to that
- because it's a related topic, and particularly in
- 25 paragraph 124 you talk about circuit called the L7S

- 1 circuit.
- 2 Are you aware that during the
- 3 Bruce-to-Milton allocations proponents of projects
- 4 could ask questions of the OPA and the OPA posted
- 5 answers to those questions on the web?
- A. I know there was a Q & A process
- 7 generally.
- Q. Right. You are aware that one
- 9 occurred during the change window?
- 10 A. A specific Q & A process? No,
- 11 I know there was a general Q & A process. I'm not
- 12 sure that I can tie the -- I can't -- I am not sure
- 13 that I can tie in my knowledge that there was a Q & A
- process with the fact that it was specifically
- operational during the change window.
- 16 Q. I guess I just want to understand
- 17 the limits of what your opinion was based on, your
- 18 conclusion regarding Mr Bob Chow's statement that this
- wasn't sufficiently communicated. So, in offering
- that conclusion, you didn't look at the PowerPoint
- 21 presentation that was made on transmission
- 22 availability and you didn't review the questions and
- answers about transmission availability that the OPA
- 24 publicly posted during the Bruce-to-Milton allocation?
- 25 A. I didn't review that. I did

1	review the I did review the document the
2	question and answer document that was an exhibit to
3	Mr. Chow's testimony.
4	Q. Let's take a look at that. I'm
5	not sure if this is the one that you're talking about,
6	but if you go to tab 5 in your binder which is Exhibit
7	C-0291, for the record in the white binder.
8	A. White binder. I'm sorry. Binder
9	congestion.
10	Q. It is a hazard of this job.
11	Is this the document you reviewed in
12	the context of offering your opinion?
13	A. Yes.
14	Q. So, let's take a look at the
15	second page of this document. If you look at the
16	third question on that second page, it says this is
17	a question from the public:
18	"The L7S" well, question
19	from a developer
20	"The L7S circuit has 477"
21	you probably know it better
22	than I "conductor size on the
23	first 30 kilometres of the
24	Seaforth transmission station

but only 211 on the final

1	section." [As read]
2	And then it asked:
3	"What is the 30-megawatt
4	circuit limit listed in the
5	table based upon? If we were
6	to connect to this
7	section with the highest
8	conductor size what is the
9	available injection
10	capacity?" [As read]
11	And you will see that the answer
12	<pre>publicly posted is:</pre>
13	"The value on the circuit
14	table is intended to reflect
15	the weakest point on the
16	circuit." [As read]
17	Correct?
18	A. That is what this says but think
19	about when this is offered. June 8th, 2011. We'd had
20	the notice on June 3rd. The window had opened on the
21	6th. The 3rd I believe was a Friday, as I indicated,
22	I was on a calendar the other day and I looked up on a
23	calendar when I prepared my report. The window opened
24	on a Monday so that must have been the 6th. The
25	8th was a Wednesday. This seems to have been provided

1	in the middle of the connection window change period
2	and, kind of, even worse, what about if somebody had
3	already, kind of, made a change and, based on this or
4	other information in this, on the Monday or the
5	Tuesday. Are they supposed to now go back and change
6	this? I mean you've offered this information but kind
7	of smack dab in the middle of the process.
8	Q. Mr. Adamson, that's why I asked
9	if you had reviewed the earlier PowerPoint
10	presentation.
11	So let's maybe go back to that.
12	A. I'm sorry, could you give me the
13	tab on that.
14	Q. We are back to tab 1 and we are
15	back to R-179.
16	I want you to turn into slide number 7
17	which is listed in the lower left-hand corner of the
18	slides. Again, for the record this is a November 2009
19	presentation. This slide is called the "TAT

Availability Tables"; do you see that?

Yes.

And in the first bullet there it

"The TAT Tables are developed

to provide a general

A.

Q.

20

21

22

23

24

25

says:

1		indication of the
2		transmission system's
3		capability." [As read]
4	Corre	ect?
5	Α.	Yes.
6	Q.	And then if you look at the first
7	sub bullet there, and	d you look at the last one, sort
8	of after the semicolo	on, it says:
9		"For lines - the most
10		limiting sections."
11	Corre	ect?
12	Α.	Yes.
13	Q.	And if you look at the third
14	bullet on that page,	it then tells people:
15		"As such, information
16		provided by the tables are
17		indicative in nature and is
18		not necessarily the basis for
19		determining the TAT outcome."
20		[As read]
21	Do yo	ou see that?
22	Α.	Yes.
23	Q.	So you would agree that on March
24	2010 the OPA was giv	ing, in a public presentation,
25	developers' comments	that this is the most limiting

- 1 section on lines and in fact these are just general
- 2 indications and it's just indicative; correct?
- A. Well, clearly -- it was clearly
- 4 made clear it was indicative, although, to the extent
- 5 that all of the information is rather indicative, it's
- 6 then kind of hard to see how anyone made much of
- 7 a decision upon it.
- 8 Q. They could ask, couldn't they?
- 9 A. They could ask, but practically
- 10 I think that could have been a pretty limiting process
- for both the developers and, actually, for the OPA.
- I mean, if you had to ask about every element of the
- transmission data, that could be a lot of data.
- 14 Were you supposed to go back and
- 15 submit a question for: What is this quy doing? What's
- 16 this point? What does that mean? What element is
- 17 that? You know, my general comment was this seems to
- provide a relatively weak information set for people
- 19 to make transmission connection decisions. Yeah,
- I guess you could go ask and I guess, you know, one
- 21 could have asked probably many, many, many, many
- 22 questions, but so if it's indicative, I guess it was
- 23 indicative.
- 24 My comment there is, it makes it
- 25 pretty hard to actually make many decisions. On the

- 1 second -- on the point under the first point, so the
- 2 "based on ratings of equipment", based on ratings of
- 3 equipment and interregional power transfer
- 4 constraints, for lines, the most limiting sections --
- 5 I'm not sure that's utterly clear, is that on
- 6 a specific -- is that referring to a circuit which is
- 7 what was referred to in the table?
- 8 Is that referring to transmission
- 9 constraints that had to be modelled in order to -- as
- 10 part of a regional or interregional power transfer
- 11 constraint? That's not completely clear to me.
- 12 Q. So you're -- sorry, just so that
- I understand your opinion. You're looking at this
- 14 presentation now and your answer is it's not
- completely clear to you that the OPA was saying the
- 16 most limiting sections and what that meant. It is
- 17 completely clear to you that the OPA is giving
- 18 proponents fair warning that the information on the
- 19 table is indicative and you also did testify that of
- 20 course you could ask, though you wonder about the
- 21 practicalities of how the OPA would have handled such
- requests; is that what you're saying?
- 23 A. Given the voluminous nature of
- 24 all the individual requests, yes.
- 25 Q. But you could have asked if you

- 1 had wanted to.
- A. One could, I presume one could
- 3 have asked.
- 4 MR. LANDAU: There is one question I'd
- 5 like to ask on this.
- 6 This question is not meant to be rude
- 7 if it sounds a bit rude but just to be clear: what I
- 8 wasn't clear about in my own mind is, on the last last
- 9 part of your report when you talk about access to
- 10 information, what is your expertise on that part of
- 11 the process and from what are you deriving these
- opinions as to how people could have understood
- something and whether they had enough information?
- 14 Because the rest of the report I had understood much
- more as an economic analysis --
- 16 THE WITNESS: Right.
- 17 MR. LANDAU: -- and I wasn't quite
- sure how that met with the last part, which looked
- more like a process opinion that you are giving?
- THE WITNESS: Well, my response is
- 21 really two. Given that I work pretty much as a,
- 22 significantly as a power market economist. One thing
- 23 that we look at in the context of these markets
- 24 a great deal is around the economics and the
- 25 regulatory processes of interconnection, connecting

- generators to the grid. Because that really affects
- 2 the viability of -- and economics of projects in many
- 3 cases.
- 4 Now, while I have some technical
- background, I am clearly not a professional electrical
- 6 engineer until so I don't do engineering studies, but
- 7 I have worked with providing a number of clients who
- 8 are looking at these types of questions trying to
- 9 judge the relative economics of different
- 10 interconnection options. Because that might affect
- the price they are going to get paid; that might
- 12 affect the cost of connecting their facility.
- 13 So that has sort of played a role in
- 14 my work. So I have worked with clients who are trying
- 15 to understand how these types of interconnection
- decisions and interconnection options may include
- 17 connecting to different points on the grid, affect,
- 18 for example, the financial and economic viability of
- 19 a project. That was the second part of your question,
- sir, and I'm afraid I probably have forgotten the
- 21 first part now.
- 22 MR. LANDAU: It is a testament to
- a bad question because there was only one part.
- 24 THE WITNESS: Sorry, but I do remember
- 25 now actually, sorry.

1	The other thing is from a but the
2	real the real thrust of my comment did have kind of
3	an economic objective which is these are, these are
4	really complicated markets, right, very
5	multi-dimensional markets with lots and lots of
6	different options for market participants, and they
7	have trouble, even in an ideal world assessing all
8	those options very quickly.
9	If the information set isn't as clear
10	as possible, it just seems to me that that type of
11	lack of clarity of information reduces potentially the
12	efficiency of the providence.
13	Am I going to be able to make the
14	right choices if all the information's not there? And
15	to me, and if I get back to the kind of final
16	conclusion of that segment, it didn't really seem to
17	me that that supported the most efficient process by
18	which everyone had to make these economic decisions.
19	And because they're economic decisions as well as
20	(Court reporter appealed.)
21	THE WITNESS: I said they're economic
22	decisions as well as purely technical decisions.
23	They are costs (unclear) and therefore
24	affect that project viability.
25	MR. APPLETON: Keep closer to the

1 microphone. THE WITNESS: I think, yes, well, 3 I think the difficulty is, when looking at that gentleman, I need to --5 MR. APPLETON: We'll work it out. Just keep it close. 6 7 THE WITNESS: Okay, thank you. 8 BY MR. SPELLISCY: 9 Let's turn to the second point 10 that you make at the end of this section in your 11 report and about what you call in paragraph 130 your 12 opinion, "the sudden changes to the FIT Program." 13 In particular, if you go to 14 paragraph 133 you say that: 15 "It is important to allow 16 enough time to ensure that all bidders can reasonably 17 evaluate the full information 18 19 provided in the context of 20 a change window." [As read] Is that correct? 21 Yes, that's the sense. 22 Α. 23 So I just want to understand that Ο. sentence and I won't spend a lot of time on it. But 24

in light of documents that you reviewed as well as a

25

- 1 history of what was happening in Ontario, because
- I note in this section that you referred to certain
- 3 parts of Canada's counter memorial in this arbitration
- 4 but I didn't see any documents in Appendix A that were
- 5 actually from the relevant time period about what was
- 6 being told to FIT Program developers.
- 7 So I guess my question is: Before
- 8 reaching your conclusion that you reached here, you
- 9 did not go back and actually review contemporaneous
- 10 documents about what developers would have understood
- about the connection-point changes at the time?
- 12 A. Well, I reviewed and referred to
- 13 the document which was the ministerial direction or
- 14 directive -- direction. Thank you. Requiring --
- 15 requiring the OPA to start this process, which
- 16 provided the structure of what the OPA was to do.
- 17 I -- that was also later updated into the FIT Rules
- themselves, kind of translated into that.
- 19 And then I had reviewed the counter
- 20 memorials which, you know, referenced the other
- 21 testimony of the parties about this question.
- So, I guess I haven't listed, you
- 23 know, any of the other information, but certainly, you
- 24 know, Canada's counter memorial listed the positions
- of its experts, and so you know, that's what I --

- that's what I -- that's the documents I directly
- 2 relied on for my information here. But as my comment
- 3 shows, I mean, you know, the other part of the -- of
- 4 the conclusion here is really kind of supported by
- 5 something that's a little more general than FIT here,
- 6 which is personal experience with kind of utility
- 7 competitive type mechanisms, such as RFPs, which is
- 8 something I have interacted with a lot. My firm's
- 9 even helped run RFP processes for utilities, for
- 10 example.
- 11 So, you know, it was that -- that part
- 12 was also more of a general comment about, in my
- experience, how those types of processes run and
- 14 contrasting it, and comparing it with the very short
- 15 notice made here, under the Ministerial award.
- Q. So you looked at
- 17 the June 3rd directive?
- A. Uh-hmm.
- 19 Q. I think you said earlier that you
- looked at a calendar to see when that happened and
- when the change window was, but you didn't go back and
- look at any of the documents from the preceding years
- as to what had been told to developers about what to
- 24 expect with respect to this change to the window;
- 25 correct?

- 1 A. Well, there was information
- 2 about -- there was things like in the FIT Rules about
- 3 process. Yes.
- Q. Well, let me -- because I'm
- 5 trying to understand sort of the basis more for your
- 6 opinion here. You would agree that the planning to
- 7 develop the Bruce-to-Milton line had been ongoing for
- 8 a while; are you aware of that?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Probably 2006, 2007, 2008
- 11 something in that time frame?
- 12 A. Planning transmission lines is
- often a rather excruciatingly long process.
- 14 Q. I think Bob Chow could tell you
- 15 stories. And you would also agree that since that had
- been introduced the wind industry had been aware of
- the coming into this line, since the time of its
- initial development; is that correct?
- 19 A. I haven't polled the wind
- industry but I can imagine that's true.
- 21 Q. That would be something that
- they'd be aware of, wouldn't it?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. Now, I want you to turn to tab 7
- in that big white binder in front of you. And for the

1	record this is docu	ment C-0034. It is a March 23rd,
2	2010 presentation by	y the OPA and it is called the
3	"Economic Connection	n Test Process"; do you see that?
4	Α.	Yes.
5	Q.	If you could turn to what is
6	slide number 14 in	this presentation. I wanted you to
7	look at the first b	ullet there. And the first bullet
8	says:	
9		"After an Applicant receives
10		a TAT result, they may
11		request a change in
12		connection-point for their
13		project." [As read]
14	Do	you see that?
15	Α.	Yes.
16	Q.	And the third bullet says:
17		"Such changes in order for
18		the application is just"
19		if you look at the last
20		clause "such a change must
21		be requested prior to the ECT
22		application deadline." [As
23		read]
24	Do :	you see that?
25	Α.	Yes.

1	Q	•	Now, if you look at the next
2	slide, we'll get	thro	ough these, I promise if you
3	look at the next	slid	de, which is slide number 15.
4	A	•	Yes.
5	Q	•	You will see at the very top
6	bullet it says:		
7			"ECT application deadline is
8			contemplated to be June
9			4th of 2010." [As read]
10	D	о ус	ou see that?
11	A	•	Yes.
12	Q		Let's go a little further in this
13	webinar that the	OPA	gave and go to slide number 23.
14	I want you to look	k at	the first bullet. It says:
15			"Transmission capability
16			which may become available
17			between the end of the TAT
18			for the launch period
19			applications and the ECT
20			start date (August 2010) will
21			be allocated based on time
22			stamp priority during what is
23			called the IPA." [As read]
24	D	o yo	ou see that?
25	A	•	Yes.

1	Q. We're alm	most done with this. If
2	you look at the next bullet, i	it says:
3	"This"	- meaning the above
4	bullet	- "may include
5	capacity	made available due
6	to the ne	ew Bruce-to-Milton
7	transmiss	sion line." [As read]
8	Do you see tha	at?
9	A. Yes.	
10	Q. So the OF	PA then was telling FIT
11	applicants and developers in N	March 2010 that if they
12	wanted to change their connect	cion points in order to
13	access the capacity made avail	lable on the
14	Bruce-to-Milton line they woul	ld have to be ready to do
15	so by June of 2010; would you	agree with that?
16	A. And this	was with respect to
17	a prospective June 2010 ECT, 1	[ believe. I haven't
18	gone through this whole docume	ent obviously.
19	Q. Sure. If	f you look at the first
20	bullet on the page it says:	
21	"The ECT	start date will
22	start in	August of 2010." [As
23	read]	
24	That's that fi	irst bullet on slide 23,
25	so it would be in August 2010,	, the ECT, but the change

- 1 in connection-points we just saw on the previous
- 2 slides was due by June of 2010?
- 3 A. My understanding is they never
- 4 held an August 2010 ECT.
- 5 Q. That's correct, but I want -- and
- 6 we're going to get to that in a second. I want to
- 7 know if you would agree with me that the OPA is, in
- 8 March of 2010, telling developers that if they wanted
- 9 to change their connection points, in order to get
- 10 onto that Bruce-to-Milton line which might be awarded
- in the August 2010 ECT, they would have to be ready to
- change by June of 2010?
- 13 A. It actually doesn't tell anyone
- 14 when to get ready. It says:
- 15 "You may become available and
- 16 the start date, the ECT start
- 17 date will be allocated based
- on the time stamp." [As
- 19 read]
- I think you are actually reading
- 21 something slightly more into it than that, than what
- the document says.
- 23 Q. Let's go back to slide 14, the
- 24 first slide we looked at. I want you to look at the
- 25 third bullet on slide 14. It says:

1	"In order for the application
2	to be assessed based on
3	a revised connection-point
4	a change must be
5	requested prior to the ECT
6	application deadline." [As
7	read]
8	Do you see that?
9	A. Yes.
10	Q. If you go to the next slide
11	this is the one we looked at before the first
12	bullet there says, on slide 15, that the ECT
13	application deadline is June 4th; do you see that?
14	A. Yes.
15	Q. So now we're back on slide number
16	23, they're saying for that ECT, which may include the
17	Bruce-to-Milton line, those two slides together tell
18	us, do they not, that you would have to be ready by
19	June 4th if you wanted to request a change in
20	connection-point and get capacity, should that ECT run
21	and should that Bruce-to-Milton line capacity come on
22	line; correct?
23	A. You can take that as a logical
24	conclusion about a potential August ECT that never
25	happened and I believe you're trying to kind of

- 1 stretch that to say well that put everybody on notice,
- 2 either indefinitely forever or the fact that this had
- 3 been released, put everybody on notice for the
- 4 Bruce-to-Milton allocation process, which wasn't
- Q. I'm just trying to focus on your
- 6 testimony on change in connection points and how much
- 7 notice would have been needed. And so you've said it
- 8 was a logical conclusion that developers could reach,
- 9 so if you were a prudent developer at that time, if
- 10 you were paying attention to what the OPA said, you
- 11 see this March presentation; you would agree with me,
- that at that point you start comparing your
- interconnection strategy, where you might change,
- thinking about that anyways, in March of 2010;
- 15 correct?
- A. At that time, in March 2010,
- 17 thought that you might benefit from a connection-point
- change, then logically you could start doing all the
- analysis maybe then at that time.
- Q. Right.
- 21 A. But perhaps later you didn't
- 22 think you were going to have to make a change. It
- 23 sort of depends on where you think you are and where
- you think other people are going to be. So, I mean,
- 25 this, to me, seems pretty specific around an August

- 1 2010 ECT, an Economic Connection Test, which is kind
- of a -- it is not a very technical conclusion but kind
- of a big deal under the FIT Rules and was an ECT.
- 4 We get to June. We don't have an ECT,
- 5 and finally we have an official notice on the Friday
- for a Monday. So everyone's supposed to either be
- doing lots of time-consuming, costly analysis all the
- 8 time or sounds like they really, really got to
- 9 scramble.
- 10 Q. Well, you said you wouldn't know,
- and I think you said that you would agree, at the
- beginning anyway, that if you thought you might
- benefit from a connection-point change, you would
- start preparing in March of 2010.
- 15 A. For the August 2010 ECT.
- Q. Right.
- 17 A. Which never even happened.
- Q. Which didn't happen. So now
- 19 nobody would have known that the August 2010 ECT
- wasn't going to happen prior to that. They would have
- 21 started preparing; correct?
- 22 A. They could have. They could have
- 23 started preparing for an August 2010 ECT with the
- 24 expectation that an ECT would actually happen. Now,
- it doesn't actually happen despite the fact that that

- 1 was a whole component of the FIT Rules.
- O. Uh-hmm.
- A. We now have kind of a roll-up
- 4 through the spring and into the early summer of 2011.
- We don't have an ECT. There's never an ECT. And all
- of a sudden, there's a date announced, very, very
- 7 short notice. My experience in these processes is,
- 8 when you require somebody to do something in kind of a
- 9 regulatory process, you have to kind of give them
- 10 adequate notice. You don't just sort of expect that
- 11 they'll know to do everything under your rather -- we
- 12 could do anything we want at any moment, so you better
- 13 be ready.
- Q. Well, let's go through the
- 15 history because I think you said you didn't go back to
- look at this, because I think we agree that the
- 17 Bruce-to-Milton line didn't receive its approvals in
- the summer of 2010; correct? You've heard the
- 19 testimony on that earlier?
- 20 A. Yeah. I don't remember the exact
- 21 date, but that sounds right.
- Q. Right. So if it didn't receive
- the approvals, obviously the capacity couldn't be
- 24 allocated on it; correct?
- 25 A. Yes. I mean, it would not have

- 1 made much sense to allocate capacity on a line that
- 2 had not yet had all the siting completed.
- Q. Right. So now let's go and
- 4 follow on this to the rankings that were published by
- 5 the OPA for the projects which didn't receive FIT
- 6 contracts after the first connection test. And you
- 7 are aware those came out in December of 2010; correct?
- A. Are you trying to steer me to a
- 9 different tab or should I --
- 10 Q. I will. I'm just asking you
- 11 first: Are you aware that rankings of the projects
- 12 came out in December of 2010?
- 13 A. Yes, I know there was a ranking.
- 14 Q. Great. Let's go to Tab No. 21.
- 15 I think that's one of our favourite documents in this
- 16 arbitration because it is so small.
- 17 A. Is that the three font?
- Q. The three font. Now, again, this
- is not a document that's listed in your scope of
- review, so in coming to your opinion on the sudden
- 21 change, this is not a document that you relied upon;
- 22 correct?
- 23 A. I had seen this. I didn't
- 24 specifically rely upon it in coming to that
- 25 conclusion.

1 So now I want to understand Ο. 2 because these rankings, they make clear on these 3 rankings where are all the projects that are remaining are electing to connect on the transmission grid, at 5 least the project from the launch period; correct? 6 There is a connection Yeah. 7 point in very, very small font. 8 Ο. Yes. You had talked about 9 needing the information as to whether you needed to 10 change connection points. These December 2010 11 rankings would have given developers the information to assess, preliminarily, do I have a problem here; 12 13 correct? I think it would have been the 14 starting point for that analysis. I don't think it 15 16 would have been the end point. 17 Fair enough. Now, if you look on 18 the Bruce Region page, which is the first page in --19 and I can probably have it blown up on the screen there. For the record it's --20 21 I think we've seen it, but I Α. think that would still be helpful. 22 O. -- c-0073. 23

24

25

Maybe, Chris, just bring up the entire

top portion up there, from the notes right down to the

Τ	Bruce area. Just that, right there. Can we call it
2	out even more so that we can actually see it? Scroll
3	over to the right. All right. Looking at the second
4	sentence here a little bit to the left, Chris
5	where it says:
6	"Additional capability which
7	will be made available by the
8	Bruce-to-Milton transmission
9	line will be allocated during
10	the ECT." [As read]
11	Correct?
12	A. Yes.
13	Q. And if you scroll up just a
14	little bit and over to the left, here it says:
15	"Connection"
16	If you keep going to the left. Keep
17	going:
18	" FIT applicants will have
19	the opportunity to request a
20	change in connection points
21	prior to the ECT." [As read]
22	Correct?
23	A. Yes, that's what it says.
24	Q. So in December of 2010, again,
25	the OPA is informing people that there will be an ECT

- 1 upcoming to allocate the Bruce-to-Milton capacity and that they will allow a change in connection points 3 prior to that ECT; correct? 4 Α. Well, it says: 5 "FIT applicants will have the 6 opportunity to request a 7 change in connection point 8 prior to the ECT." [As read] Uh-hmm? 9 Q. Which is consistent with the FIT 10 Α. 11 Rules. 12 Q. Yeah. 13 Α. It didn't tell them when the ECT
- Q. No. Fair enough. But, at this
  point, if you were thinking you now had the
  information on where other developers were going to
  connect; correct?
- 19 A. Yes, you had the connection
- 20 points.

14

was going to be.

- Q. So at this point, you now had
  further information available to you to plan your
  interconnection strategy, looking at the Bruce,
- knowing, again, that the OPA is saying there will be
- an ECT upcoming for the new Bruce-to-Milton line;

- 1 isn't that right?
- 2 A. You have the information to start
- 3 comparing yourself to others. Like I said, I think
- 4 these connection-point data would only be a starting
- 5 point, one small subset of the data, probably not all
- of it, but, you know, if you took this to say "Oh, you
- 7 know, people will have the opportunity to change
- 8 connection point" which was kind of clear under the
- 9 FIT Rules, so that's not exactly new information. But
- this is prior to an ECT, and OPA didn't seem to have
- ever indicated to people when there was actually going
- 12 to be an ECT.
- 13 Q. No.
- 14 A. Which, in fact, there never was.
- 15 Q. Right. Well, they had indicated
- in the March presentation. You saw that they expected
- the first ECT to be run in August; correct? Of 2010?
- 18 We saw that; right?
- 19 A. Yes, but then they never did it.
- Q. They never did it.
- A. So now we're kind of over into
- the next year, 2011. They were going to have an ECT.
- 23 It didn't happen. Now we just have kind of a broad
- 24 notice that there can be one, which there clearly can,
- 25 because it's allowed under the rules and it's -- it's

- 1 really (a) never happens, and when there is any
- 2 Bruce-to-Milton allocation process, it happens on
- 3 really short notice.
- So, again, I mean, it just doesn't
- 5 seem very practical that, you know, people were going
- 6 to be on permanent standby waiting, waiting, doing
- 7 everything all the time, waiting for an ECT. It's
- 8 like waiting for Godot. I mean, you know, we wait and
- 9 we wait and we wait.
- 10 Q. But is it your testimony that,
- 11 with all these notices, prudent developers wouldn't be
- 12 preparing their interconnection strategies for the
- Bruce-to-Milton line should any ECT be run? They were
- just going to wait until the OPA gave notice; is that
- 15 your testimony?
- 16 A. Well if you thought that the OPA
- 17 would run an adequate process that would give people
- some notice and let people know when things were going
- 19 to happen, then people, perhaps, could have actually
- done their homework when it was due. It would be on
- the information of the time, so they wouldn't
- 22 constantly have been redoing it. That seems to be, to
- me, a fair process and an adequate process.
- I mean, I was here the other day when
- 25 Mr. MacDougall himself said he thought this was a

1	rather inadequate process. You know, I guess you
2	could try to interpret that, because there was the
3	possibility, because they'd had one but it never
4	happened, that people were on that should be, you
5	know, have sleep with their boots on and their
6	coats on so they could run out the door at any moment,
7	but that doesn't seem very practical. I think that
8	type of analysis actually would be kind of costly for
9	people to do.
10	Q. Uh-hmm. Perhaps we can come to
11	another document. It's tab 9.
12	MR. LANDAU: Are you still on the
13	same
14	BY MR. SPELLISCY:
15	Q. I'm on the same topic. If you
16	could come to Tab No. 9, which is Exhibit R-113. It
17	is the May 27 CanWEA letter to the Minister, and we've
18	looked at this letter a lot. I'm sure that you've
19	seen it. If you look down to the third paragraph
20	there, you will see what it says. It says:
21	"Over the past several
22	months, our members have
23	collectively invested
24	significant time and money to
25	prepare the respective

1	interconnection strategies."
2	[As read]
3	Do you see that?
4	A. Yes.
5	Q. So isn't that indication to you
6	that, in fact, the developers in the industry were, as
7	you say, sleeping with their boots on?
8	A. I don't think that necessarily
9	says that. They've expended and invested significant
10	time and money to prepare their respective
11	interconnection strategies. That doesn't necessarily
12	tell me that they were doing, really, the kind of
13	detailed transmission interconnection engineering
14	analysis which might require kind of more significant
15	expenditures to go out and hire engineering
16	consultants to do specific analyses which then could
17	be outdated.
18	Q. Well, let's then look at the
19	first paragraph of this letter. Pull it back up.
20	It says:
21	"CanWEA is writing to express
22	the view of the majority of
23	our members that the
24	Government of Ontario and the
25	Ontario Power Authority

1	follow through with the
2	established Feed-in Tariff
3	process by immediately
4	opening the window for
5	point-of-interconnection
6	changes to enable the next
7	round of FIT contracts to be
8	issued in June of this year."
9	[As read]
10	Do you see that?
11	A. Yes.
12	Q. So this letter is written on May
13	27, 2011; correct?
14	A. Yes.
15	Q. They're talking about awarding
16	the members. The membership of CanWEA is saying that
17	they're asking you to open the window immediately to
18	award contracts in June of this year, the month that's
19	going to start in four days; correct?
20	A. Yes.
21	Q. So isn't that an indication to
22	you that, in fact, at this time, developers were ready
23	to change the interconnection points for the
24	Bruce-to-Milton allocation process?
25	A. I would take that to say that

- 1 some developers may have been and wanted to push that
- 2 very hard. The fact that CanWEA says the majority of
- its members do doesn't necessarily make for everyone.
- 4 I would think, personally, that a regulatory process
- 5 needs to look after everyone and not just the majority
- of members of a trade association, which probably
- 7 doesn't have any legal authority to represent anybody.
- 8 We heard that not everybody within
- 9 CanWEA actually necessarily agreed with the comments
- 10 expressed in this letter. You know, it's a letter
- 11 from a trade association. You know, I think one would
- 12 kind of take that as what it is.
- Q. Uh-hmm. I'm just a little
- confused, I guess, by one of our your last comments.
- 15 You've got significant experience with regulatory
- 16 programs. I think you said that in your testimony.
- 17 A. Uh-hmm.
- 18 Q. Is it your opinion that, in
- 19 developing regulatory programs, the governments can
- 20 make everybody happy all of the time?
- A. No. They can't make everybody
- 22 happy all of the time; clearly, that's not what it's
- 23 about, but I think an effective regulatory process is
- 24 about ensuring that things are fair for everyone, and
- that, you know, you give people kind of due notice.

- 1 You give them time to respond. You give them time to
- 2 comment. It's not about necessarily making everybody
- 3 happy, and everyone goes home smiling, but a
- 4 regulatory process, as least from my perspective, in
- 5 my experience, at least ought to have some element of
- 6 predictability, some sense of, you know, everybody
- 7 kinds of gets to have their say. They didn't have a
- 8 comment process, which Mr. MacDougall, once again,
- 9 sort of seemed a bit dismayed about.

23

24

25

in my report was.

You know, it doesn't seem like this 10 11 organization would not have necessarily had the 12 authority to express the opinion of every member. 13 know, it's a comment from a trade association, but the regulator is not trying to make everybody happy. 14 regulator, I would think, or an agency conducting, 15 16 such a process as the OPA was in this case, does have 17 kind of necessity to do things in a fair way and in a 18 way that actually allows people to participate without 19 having their interests being ignored or not being able 20 to make the right decision simply because you announce 21 on Friday you are going to do something on Monday, and 22 then you want to do it in a hurry because of some kind

of political reason. That seems like kind of a weak

process, and that's really kind of what my conclusion

- 1 Q. I have just a couple of more
- 2 questions on this, and I know Mr. Landau had his
- finger on the buzzer, so give me just a couple more
- 4 minutes.
- 5 You are aware, Mr. Adamson, of how
- 6 many developers actually changed their connection
- 7 points during this five-day window?
- 8 A. I don't know. I don't know the
- 9 number.
- 10 Q. You are not aware that 39
- 11 developers changed their connection points?
- 12 A. No, I don't know the exact
- 13 number.
- 14 MR. SPELLISCY: I will accede the
- 15 floor to Mr. Landau.
- MR. LANDAU: Sorry if my being poised
- on the buzzer has put you under pressure.
- I wanted to follow up on one of your
- answers in that line of questions, when we talk in a
- 20 pejorative sense of expecting people to be sleeping
- 21 with their boots on. If you put yourself in the
- 22 position of being in December 2010, and you are in a
- 23 competitive process, as a proponent in the FIT
- program. You're given information in December 2010
- 25 which lists -- we've got a ranking that you're

- 1 provided with, which we've seen, by OPA. You know 2 about the Bruce-to-Milton line that's not yet on 3 stream but will be, or most likely will be. You know the capacity, the extra capacity, transmission 5 capacity that's going to be made available. What 6 I don't understand is why, in that setting, would you 7 not, acting reasonably, it being a competition 8 overall, why would you not start work at your 9 interconnection strategy if you are being told that 10 there will be an opportunity to change connection 11 points? 12 You've said, well, you wouldn't want 13 to do something which would become outdated, or you would only want to invest the time and energy on that, 14 but on the basis of the information at the time. 15 16 what I'm unclear about is: What further information 17 might change? How could it become outdated, and how 18 could it become not worthwhile to start your strategy? 19 THE WITNESS: Well, as I mentioned, the transmission information one might rely on is far 20 21 greater than just this kind of set of interconnection
- controlled by the OPA. It's controlled by the IESO.

  It has its own kind of information process like the

points; right? And there is all kinds of potential

changes to the transmission grid which aren't even

22

23

- 1 transmission grid.
- 2 So I agree with you that you might
- 3 think about -- particularly, you know, depending on
- 4 one's competitive position, you might think about what
- 5 your kind of strategy is.
- I was really mainly referring, though,
- 7 to -- I think it's one thing to be, you know -- if you
- 8 were a developer having a group saying, you know, we
- 9 think we might want to change based on the broad set
- 10 of conditions that you mentioned; right? I think it
- 11 might be another to undertake the costs to do the
- 12 details to really prepare. Now, maybe some people
- 13 did. I think it would have been a little more simpler
- and straightforward to have had announcement prior to
- the process that would've had enough time for everyone
- 16 to kind of have done it once.
- 17 I mean, most of these wind developers
- are not particularly large organizations. These
- 19 aren't like giant utilities that have huge engineering
- 20 staff. They are kind of going to go with Hay
- 21 Engineering Consultants and stuff to do these kinds of
- 22 technical analyses.
- So I agree. I think people were
- 24 probably constantly thinking about this and their kind
- of competitive position. I'm not sure that that would

- provide enough for me to really think about a specific connection-point change for my project, given that

  I think some other things could shift in between, like some other transmission data.
- 5 MR. LANDAU: Could you give me just a 6 few examples of other things that might shift? 7 THE WITNESS: Well, we've been talking 8 about Bruce-to-Milton. That was a big line and a big 9 project. That's years. That's like building a new 10 highway; right? It takes years of siting, studies, 11 approvals, everything else. But the ISO can make 12 other changes to the transmission system which are not 13 as big as that; right? There are lots of other 14 smaller changes to the existing transmission system which can affect flows and which could affect the 15 16 transmission availability-type tests, which are quite 17 detailed, that Mr. Chow and his group would have been
  - So that could have changed. Just in my view of having worked with a lot of wind developers, these are often relatively small organizations. It's not like a giant utility. They kind of need to do everything once or a relatively small numbers of times.

To me, it would have been more

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

running.

- 1 efficient from a process standpoint to have had enough
- 2 kind of standard regulatory notice and then just let
- 3 people do it. Clearly people could anticipate;
- 4 probably some may have anticipated. My only comment
- 5 was that that seemed a bit like a second best.
- 6 MR. LANDAU: Just putting aside for a
- 7 moment your view about how it should have been done -
- 8 and forgive me because you are speaking to a layman --
- 9 give me some concrete examples of things that might
- 10 have changed. All you've said so far is there could
- 11 have been other changes to the transmission system.
- 12 Could you just give me some concrete examples so I can
- understand, then, a further?
- 14 THE WITNESS: Right.
- 15 MR. LANDAU: What are the parameters
- that might have changed to justify not doing the work
- 17 at that stage?
- THE WITNESS: Well, over a period of
- 19 months or -- and, you know, remember, going back to
- this case, you are really talking about 2010 into
- 21 2011, over a year. For example, someone thinks, well,
- I've seemed to notice the IESO says it's going to
- 23 bring another transformer into operation at a
- 24 substation. I don't kind of want to be too simple
- now, but, you know, the big thing is you see the

- substation; right?
- 2 MR. LANDAU: You could never be too
- 3 simple.
- 4 THE WITNESS: All right. Well, I
- don't want to try to oversimplify. But those big
- 6 things you see at a substation, you know, there is a
- 7 lot of equipment other than just adding lines that
- 8 affects how power flows. Okay? Rather than just the
- 9 giant highway projects. There is lots of changes to
- 10 the Infrastructure. You have changes in switchgear.
- 11 You might have had changes in transformers.
- 12 Sometimes, in some systems, you even have changes in
- announced operating procedures in
- transmission-constrained regions, what are called
- protection schemes, and stuff like that.
- I would think, you know, people might
- 17 anticipate that those type things can happen as well.
- 18 Remember, now we're talking over -- if
- 19 it was a period of a month only or so, I think the
- 20 comment would be absolutely right and very little
- 21 probably would practically change, but over a year, I
- think you could foresee some changes could happen
- that, you know, could be material. And then, I guess,
- there would be an economic tradeoff of constantly
- doing it versus the cost of doing it.

1	I don't want to kind of belabour it
2	that it made the entire thing completely impossible.
3	BY MR. SPELLISCY:
4	Q. I was going to move now to the
5	majority part of your opinion, which is the Green
6	Energy Investment Agreement, so if the Tribunal has
7	any questions on any of this, if they want to ask,
8	that's fine with me now.
9	THE CHAIR: No, I think we can move
10	on.
11	BY MR. SPELLISCY:
12	Q. In Section 2.8 of your report,
13	which begins on page 10, and I'll ask it not to come
14	up on the screen just because I think there is some
15	confidential information in there.
16	A. I'm sorry. Can you give me the
17	section
18	Q. Section 2.A of your report, which
19	starts on page 10.
20	A. Okay.
21	Q. It is titled "The Exclusive and
22	Confidential Development of the GEIA."
23	And if you go to paragraph 23 in this

"The exclusive nature of the

section, you say:

24

1	MOU, the framework agreement
2	in the GEIA, along with the
3	strict confidentiality
4	provisions clearly prevented
5	any competing entities, such
6	as Mesa and its partners,
7	from entering into the same
8	economic transaction." [As
9	read]
10	I just want to understand your opinion
11	and your basis for that. And, again, obviously, for
12	the record, you don't know what the Claimant
13	understood about the GEIA at the time that this is all
14	happening because you weren't working for the
15	Claimant; right?
16	A. No, I was not working with Mesa
17	at that time. But your question was: What did I base
18	my comment on?
19	Q. We'll get to some specific
20	questions on it, but I just wanted to understand what
21	this opinion was about. You are aware that the FIT
22	Program did not open for applications until October
23	1st of 2009; correct?
24	A. Yes.
25	Q. And because you've been sitting

- here, and I don't know if you were aware of it
- before -- I don't think you refer to it in your
- documents -- but you are also aware that the
- 4 negotiations with the Korean Consortium were publicly
- 5 disclosed in an announcement by the Minister of Energy
- on September the 26th, 2009; correct?
- 7 A. Yes. I think we all heard and
- 8 read about the Toronto Star article and the subsequent
- 9 press release from the Ministry.
- 10 O. And I want to understand first
- 11 how you say that the confidentiality provisions could
- have prevented competing entities from entering into
- the transaction. So FIT proponents would have known
- prior to even making an application that some sort of
- 15 deal was being negotiated with the Korean Consortium;
- 16 correct?
- 17 A. Well, they knew before they may
- have made the submission, not necessarily before they
- 19 started the process of preparing for it. Before the
- submission, they may have known that there was the
- 21 Toronto Star article and the, very shortly following
- 22 press release.
- Q. The press release. And we've
- 24 seen it. We can try to find it if we have to. But
- they've seen also that there was a press release, and

- 1 then a few days later, there was a direction from the
- 2 Minister of Energy directing the OPA to hold 500
- 3 megawatts of capacity in reserve for proponents who
- 4 have entered into a framework agreement; correct? Do
- 5 you remember that?
- A. Yes. There was a Ministerial
- 7 direction -- I just keep saying direction -- to the
- 8 OPA to withhold certain amounts of capacity. I don't
- 9 remember the exact dates.
- 10 Q. But before the launch of the FIT
- 11 program; do you recall that?
- 12 A. Well, I mean, it was after the --
- Q. Press releases?
- 14 A. -- after the press release
- obviously. The submissions to the FIT Program were
- 16 due very much around the same time.
- Q. Now, we've also seen -- and we
- can pull it up if we need to, but since you've been
- here, you are aware that, on October 31st of 2009,
- which is before the launch period applications close,
- 21 there were press reports mentioning that the deal with
- 22 Samsung included priority access to the transmission
- 23 grid; correct?
- A. Can you take me to those? I just
- 25 want to make sure I'm actually sure which one you're

1 talking about. 2 Q. It's at tab 12 in your binder, 3 which, for the record, it's R-178. It's another Toronto Star article. If you look at the last 5 paragraph here, and in the last clause it says: 6 "Foreign firm which would 7 also get priority access to 8 Ontario grid space." [As 9 read] It's easier to look up on the screen? 10 Yes, I think that would be 11 Α. 12 easier. Again, we have the font issue. 13 Ο. And you see the last clause 14 there. It says: 15 "Which would also get 16 priority access to grid 17 space." [As read] Correct? 18 19 Α. Yes. 20 I think even in your introduction Q. 21 remarks, but certainly in your report as well, you would agree that priority access to grid space would 22 23 have been something very important for a developer; 24 correct? 25 Α. I mean, access to the

- 1 transmission grid was really important, given the
- 2 structure of the industry and the FIT.
- Q. Right. And priority access would
- 4 have been -- if somebody else was getting priority
- 5 access, that would have been even more important to
- 6 the others, correct, who weren't getting that priority
- 7 access?
- 8 A. Yeah, it certainly could have
- 9 been an issue.
- 10 Q. So this comes out October 31, you
- 11 already acknowledged that the claimants made their FIT
- applications sometime in November of 2009. So you
- 13 would agree with me, then, that, at that time, the
- 14 claimants at least could have known that Samsung
- 15 Korean Consortium was negotiating a deal with the
- government and that it at least possibly included
- 17 priority transmission access; right?
- 18 A. Well, they could have known that
- 19 was after the Ministry of Energy announcement. From
- this, I guess, if they read the Toronto Star, they
- 21 could have taken this as a general indication of
- 22 priority access to Ontario grid space, which is a very
- 23 kind of general statement that doesn't tell them about
- quantities or where the transmission space was being
- 25 reserved.

- 1 O. Fair enough. But at that time,
- 2 anyways, they could have at least known that that was
- 3 the deal; that was potentially part of the deal at
- 4 that time; correct?
- 5 A. They could have known this
- 6 information as of these dates.
- 7 Q. Right. Correct. Great. So at
- 8 that time, the Claimant could have known this, and if
- 9 they were aware of this, you would agree that they
- 10 certainly could have approached the Government of
- 11 Ontario about trying to negotiate their own investment
- agreement in exchange for priority transmission
- 13 access; right?
- 14 A. Just to make sure I understand
- 15 your question, which is that you're saying because
- this came out, and there was this article in the
- 17 newspaper, that a FIT developer could have gone to the
- government and asked for a priority access. Is that
- 19 your question?
- Q. They could have approached the
- 21 government and proposed an investment agreement that
- 22 would include priority transmission, because there was
- 23 nothing stopping them; correct?
- 24 A. I assume there was nothing
- legally stopping them, no.

1	Q. Right. Now, you also are aware
2	that the GEIA was publicly announced by the government
3	on January 21st of 2010 when it was signed; correct?
4	A. I believe there was a press
5	release around that date. I don't know the exact
6	date.
7	Q. But around January of 2010;
8	correct?
9	A. Yeah, that makes sense.
10	Q. We haven't talked about this yet,
11	but the Claimant made several other applications to
12	the FIT Program, and that was in May of 2010; correct?
13	Were you aware of that?
14	A. I'm not exactly sure about the
15	date of other applications.
16	Q. So
17	A. I believe there were some early
18	on, but I don't know the dates of those.
19	Q. But you would agree with me that
20	at least they could have gone you said there was
21	nothing legally preventing then from going and
22	approaching the government after reading these
23	articles prior to making their FIT applications, but

certainly also after January of 2010, when the Green

Energy Investment Agreement is publicly announced,

24

- 1 they could have also approached the government at that
- time to try and negotiate an investment agreement;
- 3 correct?
- 4 A. There clearly was no legal bar to
- 5 them approaching the government, which I assume almost
- 6 anyone could approach the government.
- 7 Q. Uh-hmm.
- 8 A. I don't think there was much
- 9 information out there in detail about the investment
- 10 agreement that would have indicated to everybody what
- 11 the components of such an agreement would have been
- 12 like because there was no announcement of agreement,
- and there was no release of the agreement.
- Q. Uh-hmm.
- 15 A. I believe that the GEIA itself,
- the text of the agreement, wasn't released until
- 17 significantly later, as I remember, well after 2010.
- Q. Right. But let's go to another
- 19 document in your binder, which is Tab No. 20 in your
- 20 big white binder. No, not in --
- 21 A. Oh, I'm sorry. Wrong colour.
- 22 Q. Now, this is the January 21, 2010
- 23 backgrounder, it's called, from the Ministry of
- Energy.
- 25 It's called "Ontario Delivers \$7

1	Billion Investment of Green Investment, " And I think
2	it's R076, for the record.
3	Now, here this is a backgrounder, and
4	it describes, and it gives notice that Ontario is
5	negotiating an agreement with the consortium. It says
6	who those partners are; correct?
7	A. Yes.
8	Q. And then in the bottom paragraph
9	that says "stimulating manufacturing," it says:
LO	"In addition to the standard
L1	rates for electricity
L2	generation, the consortium
L3	will be eligible for an
L4	economic development adder."
L5	[As read]
L6	Correct?
L7	A. Yes.
L8	Q. And then it actually says what
L9	the adder is contingent upon, and on the next page, if
20	we scroll down to "ratepayer impacts," it says what
21	the net present value of the adder is; correct?
22	\$437 million. The first paragraph under "ratepayer
23	impact."
24	A. Yes. There's 437 million NPV

listed.

1	Q. Right. So at this point, on
2	January 21, 2010, the fact that there is an economic
3	development adder and the fact of its value has been
4	released publicly; correct?
5	A. The fact of the economic
6	development adder and the fact of a NPV calculation,
7	not the actual EDAs on a cents per kilowatt basis,
8	which isn't kind of quite the same thing, that had
9	been announced.
10	Q. That had been announced. And if
11	we look down the page to more renewable energy, the
12	heading there, which I think is the last, it talks
13	about:
14	"The Korean Consortium is
15	committed to the construction
16	of 2,500 megawatts of
17	renewable energy generation,
18	2,000 megawatts of wind
19	power, and 500 megawatts of
20	solar." [As read]
21	Do you see that?
22	A. Yes.
23	Q. And then it says:
24	"Construction is expected to
25	occur in five phases." [As

1	read]
2	Do you see that?
3	A. Yes.
4	Q. And then in the last sentence, it
5	talks about there was a 500-megawatt cluster that will
6	be built in the Chatham, Kent, Haldimand counties in
7	Southern Ontario. I think you comment upon that in
8	your report, and you say that capacity had been
9	reserved for the Korean Consortium in September of
10	2009; correct?
11	A. Yes.
12	Q. The next line there says:
13	"Assurance of transmission in
14	subsequent phases." [As
15	read]
16	Do you see that?
17	A. Yes.
18	Q. So at this point, developers are
19	being told, are they not, that there is 2,500
20	megawatts and that, as long as Samsung meets its
21	commitments, it will be assured transmission capacity
22	for those 2,500 megawatts; correct?
23	A. Here is where I think it gets a
24	little trickier. It says:
25	"Assurance of transmission in

1	subsequent phases is
2	contingent on the delivery of
3	four manufacturing plant
4	commitments mentioned
5	earlier." [As read]
6	Okay?
7	Q. Uh-hmm.
8	A. And those clearly are the four
9	that were listed on the top of the preceding page;
10	right? And that part starts and the very bottom is on
11	the front of the first page:
12	"It's contingent upon the
13	consortium manufacturing
14	partners operating four
15	manufacturing plants
16	according to the following
17	schedule" [As read]
18	So you can say everyone knew that
19	additional subsequent phases of access of transmission
20	was contingent on the delivery of the four
21	manufacturing plant commitments, but there's not very
22	much information here to tell me, if I was a potential
23	competitor, what those commitments were. All it tells
24	me is, really, what was at the top of the other page.
25	It doesn't tell me what I would have to do or kind of

- 1 not do in order to meet the requirements, because at
- this point I haven't seen the agreement. I won't see
- 3 the agreement for a very long time. So it provides a
- fair amount of information, but it provide some
- 5 information here, but it doesn't tell me contractually
- 6 what I would have to do, and it doesn't allow, in my
- opinion, people to say, "Boy, we could put together a
- 8 set of partners and do that." It doesn't give any
- 9 indication of the details of what those commitments
- 10 actually were.
- 11 Q. Let me understand your opinion
- 12 here, then, Mr. Adamson. You've got experience with
- commercial transactions. Do parties typically release
- 14 the terms of those transactions to other parties who
- might be interested in negotiating the same
- 16 transaction such that they could never get a better
- 17 deal? Is that typical in your experience?
- A. Well, remember, we're not talking
- 19 about me contracting with you to buy a building across
- the street. We're talking about a pretty large policy
- 21 initiative here that, by their own admission, had a
- value of \$7 billion that was completely tied to a
- 23 governmental decision. So we're not talking about you
- and me selling an office building here. We're talking
- about a major, major agreement that was going to cost

- 1 ratepayers a lot of money even by the terms of this
- 2 press release.
- 3 So the fact that such a huge agreement
- 4 was entered into and then with -- and as we found out
- 5 in the Auditor General's report, with very little
- 6 economic or business case analysis put out there, you
- 7 then expect people to come up, but you won't tell them
- 8 what the deal was. I don't see that that's
- 9 necessarily very practical.
- 10 O. So your opinion is that, when the
- government negotiates a deal with an investor, that it
- has to disclose that deal to everybody in its full
- commercial terms, but you would agree that would
- 14 pretty much handicap the government in any future
- possible negotiations; correct?
- 16 A. Well, first, in a practical case,
- 17 from the documents we've seen and what we've heard
- this week, the government wasn't looking to a second
- 19 case, but you laid out the hypothesis that other
- 20 people could have come and asked for the same deal,
- 21 but in this case, they didn't even know what the deal
- 22 was, so it would have been very hard to ask for it. I
- suspect if you had gone and said, "Give me a copy of
- the GEIA," you would have not have gotten it. So I
- 25 think you've really laid out a very unrealistic

- 1 hypothetical here.
- Q. So let me just understand, then.
- 3 When you wrote in your opinion that it clearly
- 4 prevented people from negotiating a deal, you said the
- 5 same deal. What you really meant is nothing prevented
- 6 an investor, a developer from going and trying to
- 7 negotiate a similar deal with the government; they
- 8 just couldn't negotiate the exact same deal with the
- 9 government?
- 10 A. Well, they clearly couldn't have
- 11 negotiated the exact same deal, and they certainly
- weren't told what the terms of this deal was, so that,
- I think, stands to reason. I think, though, there is
- some things here that maybe might have even sort of
- 15 indicated that, boy, maybe the obligations under these
- 16 manufacturing commitments, which, as I said, were
- unspecified, would be very different than what was out
- there, so there really wasn't a signal to what an
- 19 extraordinary deal this was.
- It says "creating jobs." There would
- 21 be more than 16,000 Green Energy jobs. If I thought I
- had to create 16,000 jobs, I might think that was very
- 23 costly. Well, what did we find out? Even later, in
- the restated GEIA, I'm only responsible for 765, and I
- don't even have to employ them.

1	The \$7 billion of renewable energy
2	generation investment, I don't think that number
3	actually appears in the final document. Later, it
4	says:
5	"These manufacturing
6	facilities will produce wind
7	turbine towers, wind blades,
8	solar converters, and solar
9	assembly, creating more than
10	1,440 manufacturing jobs."
11	[As read]
12	Well, that's very overstated over what
13	was, in fact, in the actual document.
14	So it doesn't seem to me there was a
15	whole lot of transparency here around what the deal
16	was, which I can imagine would have put off some
17	people thinking, "We could do this." You know, why
18	not take the alternative approach and have said,
19	"We're looking at deals, but when we sign them, can
20	somebody else top it?"
21	Q. You think that that's the
22	approach the government should take, that, when
23	somebody comes to a deal, what's fair is for
24	government to take that proposal and then see if
25	anybody else can beat it? Do you think that that

- would get commercial deals done? That's your opinion?
- 2 A. Clearly, we had a deal here that
- 3 was developed in pretty considerable secrecy. I'm not
- 4 necessarily advocating you would have said, "Here's
- 5 where we are at each stage of the negotiation." Hold
- 6 it up. "Do you want it? Do you want it? Do you want
- 7 it?" But had you announced what roughly you were
- 8 looking for in terms of arrangement and put that out
- 9 there, I think you might have had considerable
- 10 competition, because there are other companies other
- 11 than Samsung who could have undertaken such an
- 12 activity, with pretty considerable experience in the
- renewable energy sector. And what you did was you
- came to an agreement with the first one who turned up.
- 15 O. But to be clear -- and it is your
- opinion; I think you've said this -- nothing prevented
- any other company from coming to try to negotiate with
- 18 the government; correct?
- 19 A. I don't imagine that there was
- any legal way that anyone could have been prevented
- 21 from coming to the government and saying, "Here is a
- 22 proposal."
- Q. want to now move on to talking
- about the reasons for the GEIA, and I think I didn't
- ask a question on it, but you raised some of the same

comments you asked in your report just a second ago,
so I'd like to first understand the limits of what
your opinion is.
In paragraph 25 of your report, you
say that our you're going to analyze the argument that
the manufacturing obligations of the GEIA justified
differential treatment. I think you've said something
similar in your presentation this morning, that that's
what you did. Then at paragraph 26
A. Hold on. Can you just give me
one second?
Q. If you'd like to read it.
A. I just want to get to the right
page.
Q. The page for you is page 29.
A. Yeah, I know. I've got it now.
I just wasn't there at that moment.
Q. And at paragraph 26, you say in
your opinion:
" if the GEIA imposed
costly burdens on the
Korean Consortium, superior
treatment could make economic
sense." [As read]

Do you see that?

A. Yes.
Q. But you would agree that, when
making decisions, government have to have other policy
considerations other than just economics; right?
A. Well, the economic costs and
benefits can include values for other policy
objectives. For example, I may make an economic
decision that affects the environment, and I might
have to include an economic cost for what my pollution
might entail. That doesn't completely take it outside
the realm of economics, of course; right? I would
want to consider that.
So from an economic analysis and
I'm doing an economic analysis of A and B then I am
making a comparison of were there very, very costly
burdens that were very different? Because we have
noticeably different treatment.
Q. But in paragraph 25, you're
analyzing the theory that the manufacturing
obligations of the Korean Consortium under the GEIA,
whether or not it's true, that that makes a supply of
wind energy under the GEIA fundamentally different
than the supply of wind energy under the FIT Program;

A. Yes. The broad thrust of what

do you see that?

24

- 1 I'm analyzing here is really the competitive
- 2 conditions between FIT components and GEIA components
- 3 -- sorry, GEIA competitors and FIT competitors. It's
- 4 getting to be a tongue-twister.
- 5 So one difference which was raised by
- 6 Canada, I believe, was that, well, the GEIA is so
- 7 different because it is this investment agreement that
- 8 has these manufacturing obligations, so to do an
- 9 economic analysis, I kind of want to have an economic
- 10 theory that I can test.
- 11 Q. Uh-hmm. So I want to, then,
- 12 understand because, in your scope of review, you do
- list the witness statement of Sue Lo, the first
- 14 witness statement of Sue Lo, and you have been here
- 15 during the testimony. So I want to understand the
- limit on what you were doing there, which is you have
- 17 heard the testimony that, in signing the GEIA, one of
- the things the government saw as an advantage was
- 19 because they were uncertain as to how much interest
- the program would actually generate; do you recall
- 21 that?
- 22 A. I recall that, but let's place
- 23 that in the right context. The GEIA is signed in
- January 2010. I think we all agree that the first
- 25 round of FIT applications had happened by then. There

- 1 had been a very large number of FIT applications that
- 2 had happened by then; right? I believe that the quote
- 3 that was used the other day was -- maybe I didn't
- 4 quite get the quote exactly right, but a very large,
- 5 more than expected, unexpectedly high volume of FIT
- 6 applications that happened. It was a very large
- quantity of megawatts that were being offered.
- 8 So before this was actually signed,
- 9 you kind of actually had a data point from the FIT
- 10 Program, which was that interest was really, really
- 11 high.
- 12 Q. Let me ask you a couple of
- 13 questions on that.
- 14 A. Okay.
- 15 Q. You would agree that's happening
- in 2010, but you would also agree that the
- 17 negotiations with Samsung happened in 2008; correct?
- 18 A. I'm sorry. You said that's
- 19 happening in 2010?
- Q. The signing was in 2010.
- 21 A. The signing was in 2010.
- Q. The negotiations started in 2008.
- 23 A. Right, but, sorry, just to make
- 24 sure I understand your reference, but the actual FIT
- applications started not in 2010.

- Q. Right. The signing of the GEIA
- 2 was in 2008?
- 3 A. The signing of the GEIA was in
- 4 January 2010.
- Q. And negotiations started in 2008,
- and they went all the way up to 2010; correct? You're
- 7 aware of that?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. You would also agree that, at
- 10 least in 2008 and 2009, there is a financial crisis
- 11 going on; correct?
- 12 A. There was indeed a financial
- 13 crisis.
- 14 Q. I think we can all agree on that.
- 15 A. I think we can all agree on that.
- Q. And we can all agree that, during
- 17 that point, financing credit for large infrastructure
- projects were difficult to obtain; correct?
- 19 A. I think you're making a very
- 20 broad statement there. Let's place this in the
- 21 context. First off, from 2008, really the kind of
- financial crisis is really just then picking up wind.
- 23 Sorry, no pun intended. It really wasn't. It was
- 24 strengthened.
- The summer of 2008 was a period of

- 1 extremely high energy prices around the world. You
- 2 may remember the summer of 2008 was the peak oil price
- 3 that we've ever seen, over \$145 a barrel. I think it
- 4 got to 147, 148.
- 5 As importantly for the context of the
- 6 particular industry we're talking about here, in the
- 7 summer of 2008, natural gas prices in North America,
- 8 really, really shot up, sky rocketed really, really
- 9 high. Now, when natural gas prices are high,
- 10 electricity market prices are high, in general, in
- 11 many markets because the marginal fuel for generating
- 12 electricity is natural gas. So power prices
- 13 throughout North America tended to go up. In many
- cases went up a lot in that whole period. Remember,
- this is before the Shell thing. This is a whole
- 16 different era in terms of gas supply in North America.
- 17 So in 2008, power prices being really,
- really high. There was a really strong interest, to
- 19 my knowledge, in investing in the renewable energy
- 20 sector because the cost of conventional alternatives,
- 21 which in many markets are gas, fire, thermal power
- 22 plants, had shot up. In 2008, at least, there was a
- 23 tremendous amount of interest in -- and gas prices
- 24 were still relatively high in 2009, much higher than
- 25 now. So it's particularly in 2008 and into 2009.

- 1 There was still a lot of interest in the renewable
- 2 energy sector.
- Q. But I think we've heard
- 4 Mr. Pickens testify that, by the summer of 2009, gas
- 5 prices had dropped and that financing for renewable
- 6 deals was becoming harder; correct?
- 7 A. By the summer of 2009, gas prices
- 8 had indeed dropped, and I think we had a combination
- 9 of some downturns in gas demand, and we had a lot of
- 10 supply coming into the market.
- 11 Q. Right.
- 12 A. And the gas market isn't really a
- 13 Canadian market or an American market. It's a pretty
- integrated market, so those prices kind of follow each
- 15 other. It's really kind of a North American gas
- 16 market with little regional variations.
- 17 In the context of applications for
- 18 FIT, do think about kind of what's on offer here.
- 19 Yeah, there truly was a credit crisis and a financial
- 20 crisis. I spent most of those couple of years sitting
- 21 in front of a Bloomberg terminal, which is those
- things you see for investments.
- But in the FIT Program, you had a
- 24 pretty attractive set of deals here; right? Another
- 25 part of what happens in a financial crisis is you have

a decline in interest rates, and you were going to offer a very attractive price in the FIT Program, which I believe we've also heard, locked in for a very considerable period of time in a country which, to my memory, had actually one of the best -- Canada had one of the best credit ratings around then. You were actually doing pretty good. Compared to most of the world, you were looking really sharp. Tied in at a time when there is not many long-term investments

So certainly by 2009, we had FIT applications, and people obviously perceived, despite the recession, that they were going to be able to raise finance to build wind farms, or at least some fraction of them ought to have perceived that they could raise finance to build wind farms, and I think it was because, actually, you had a very attractive investment vehicle in a sense of these PPAs, and it sort of almost doesn't matter what I think or we think. I mean, the market demonstrated that lots of people were willing to turn out.

necessary to put money to work locked in, quaranteed

against a fixed and quite attractive price.

Q. Well, I guess I'm trying to
understand, because you say it doesn't matter what you
or I think, but you would agree that, in trying to

- 1 launch a Green Energy sector, it would matter what the
- 2 government thought about what their prospects were;
- 3 correct?
- 4 A. If the government launches a
- 5 government program, then what the government thinks is
- 6 obviously important.
- 7 Q. So when you hear the testimony of
- 8 Ms. Lo and Mr. Jennings saying that they weren't
- 9 certain people were going to show up to this program,
- 10 you have no reason to question that testimony; do you?
- 11 A. No. Other than, perhaps, before
- they agreed to this, they could have opened their
- eyes, but obviously I don't know what Ms. Lo was
- 14 thinking at that time.
- 15 Q. And so, essentially, I quess your
- opinion that you are giving me here is that the
- 17 government should have had more confidence in the FIT
- Program; correct? And, in your view, it didn't need
- 19 the Green Energy Investment Agreement; is that what
- 20 you're saying?
- 21 A. You know, that's not really the
- 22 conclusion I come to. My conclusion is really about,
- again, the comparison of the competitors. I don't
- really come to any conclusion, and I don't actually
- 25 analyze the economic costs and benefits of actually

- either of these programs. You can look at all kinds
- of costs and benefits; right? Environmental benefits,
- 3 right, for having Wind Energy? Could be; probably is.
- 4 Right?
- 5 So there are lots and lots of
- 6 different economic costs and benefits. I actually
- 7 don't analyze that. Remember, I'm kind of really
- 8 looking at: What are the competitive circumstances?
- 9 This is really the question I was tasked with. What
- 10 are the competitive circumstances of GEIA competitor,
- the Korean Consortium, and the FIT competitors?
- So I have not actually done an
- analysis that says, "I think that this was a great
- thing, " or, "I don't think that this was a great
- thing." It's not in here, because I haven't done it,
- and I don't reach a conclusion on that.
- 17 MR. SPELLISCY: Right.
- THE CHAIR: Mr. Spelliscy, are you
- 19 going to move to another area now? Because we have
- 20 been going over two hours now, so we should have a
- 21 break.
- MR. SPELLISCY: We can have a break.
- 23 That's fine. Sure.
- 24 THE CHAIR: How much more time do you
- 25 think you will need?

- 1 MR. SPELLISCY: If they're long
- answers, it's going to take a while.
- 3 THE CHAIR: Yes, I know.
- 4 MR. SPELLISCY: If they are shorter
- 5 answers, I only have a few more pages.
- 6 THE CHAIR: But there are pages.
- 7 MR. SPELLISCY: Yes, I'm not trying to
- 8 cut the witness off at all. If he wants to offer the
- 9 context, that's fine, but, I mean, we've had some
- 10 quite long answers --
- 11 THE CHAIR: Yes.
- 12 MR. SPELLISCY: -- and so it's taking
- a little bit longer than I would have hoped. It's
- hard to judge where we are going after this, but I'm
- 15 quessing I'm two-thirds of the way through.
- 16 THE CHAIR: That's an indication.
- 17 Thank you. Let's take ten minutes now and resume at
- 18 3:45. Is that fine? I should please ask you: You've
- 19 been here earlier during the hearing, so you know that
- you should not speak to anyone during the break about
- 21 your testimony.
- THE WITNESS: Yes, I will not speak to
- anyone about my testimony.
- 24 THE CHAIR: Thank you.
- 25 --- Recess taken at 3.35 p.m.

- 1 --- Upon commencing at 3:55 p.m.
- THE CHAIR: Are we ready to start
- 3 again? It seems like we are.
- 4 Mr. Adamson, you're ready.
- 5 Mr. Spelliscy, you are as well. All
- 6 right. Good.
- 7 BY MR. SPELLISCY:
- 8 Q. I'd like to turn now to some of
- 9 the benefits that you say were granted to the
- 10 Korean Consortium out of the GEIA, and I can
- 11 understand your opinion there. So let's turn to that
- now.
- We talked a few minutes ago about the
- 14 priority transmission access, and I think you
- 15 identified that as a benefit under the Green Energy
- 16 Investment Agreement; correct?
- 17 A. Yes.
- Is this on? It had a green light.
- 19 THE CHAIR: Press the button.
- THE WITNESS: Okay.
- 21 BY MR. SPELLISCY:
- Q. Priority transmission access.
- A. I'm sorry. With the button
- thing -- can you just repeat the question again.
- 25 Q. Sure. You would agree -- your

- opinion was that the priority transmission access was
- one of the primary benefits under the Green Energy
- A. Yes, it was a the ... one.
- 5 Q. Now, you understand that the
- 6 Korean Consortium did not get 2500-megawatts of
- 7 priority access immediately, did they? They got it in
- 8 five phases; right?
- 9 A. Yes. There were phases applied
- 10 to phases.
- 11 Q. And then in paragraph 93 you
- 12 acknowledge that -- of your report -- you acknowledge
- that the Korean Consortium would only be granted the
- 14 access in later phases, Phases 2 through 5, if
- 15 a manufacturing partner was in operation; correct?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Now, I'm going to pause very
- briefly here because you also note in your report that
- this was not a precondition for Phase I priority
- 20 access projects, but you're aware that the
- 21 Phase I projects were in Haldimand County, Essex
- 22 Chatham-Kent; correct?
- 23 A. Yes, in that region.
- Q. In that region; right. So that's
- 25 not the region where the claimants apply for projects;

- 1 correct? 2 Α. I don't believe so. I'm not --3 I won't opine too much on Ontario geography but remembering a map --5 0. Right. 6 -- so... 7 So you don't have an opinion, Q. 8 then, on whether or not that initial Phase I access 9 actually impacted the claimants at all; is that your 10 testimony? 11 I don't know whether it did. Α. That would depend on the pattern of transmission 12 constraints and the network, which would require an 13 engineering analysis. 14 15 Coming back, then, to phases 2 16 and beyond, where we just talked about the priority 17 access was dependent upon a manufacturing partner, and so that I understand, and if you understand, in order 18 19 to get power purchase agreement under the Green Energy 20 Investment Agreement for a phase 2 project, the 21 Korean Consortium was required to be able to identify 22 a partner that was actually manufacturing wind
- 25 A. Right. Let me just flip back to

the time; correct?

turbines or towers or solar, I guess, in Ontario at

23

1 the GEIA. Ο. Sure. If you want to -- you can 3 use yours or it's at, in our book for the Tribunal, at tab 17. 5 I'll use your book. Α. Tab 17. It is Exhibit C-0322. 6 Ο. 7 This is a Green Energy Investment 8 Agreement, the original one. 9 Okay. I'm there. Now... Α. 10 Section 7.4. Ο. Section 7.4. 11 Α. 12 It says --Q. 13 Α. Can you give me a second to read 14 the beginning? 15 Sure. Ο. 16 Α. Okay. 17 So it says there that the Q. 18 government of Ontario's undertaking in Article 7.3C, 19 that article says: 20 "To provide priority access to the bulk transmission 21 22 system." [As read] And then it goes back to 7.4: 23 24 "In respect of the priority

access for phases 2 to 5 is

1	conditional upon at least one
2	manufacturing partner during
3	the previous phase during
4	the previous phase commencing
5	manufacturing of
6	a component." [As read]
7	Correct?
8	A. Yes.
9	Q. So, in order to get a PPA,
10	a power purchase agreement for phase 2 project, in
11	order to get that they had to get the access first;
12	then they get the power purchase agreement; they had
13	to have at least one manufacturing partner to commence
14	manufacturing; correct?
15	A. Yes, as defined.
16	Q. As defined. And that wasn't
17	a requirement for FIT Program proponents to get power
18	purchase agreement, was it?
19	A. Those specific terms were not.
20	Q. So FIT proponents could get
21	a power purchase agreement with nobody manufacturing
22	in Ontario, even though later on they would have to
23	meet domestic content requirements; correct?
24	A. Can you say that again?
25	Q. FIT proponents could get a power

- 1 purchase agreement from the OPA, even if nobody was
- 2 manufacturing equipment in Ontario at that time that
- 3 they got the contract; correct?
- 4 A. A FIT proponent would have to
- 5 submit a domestic content plan and, in order to fulfil
- it's PPA, would have to be able to demonstrate that it
- 7 had met the domestic content requirement.
- 8 Q. A domestic content plan, that
- 9 comes at the notice to proceed stage; were you aware
- 10 of that?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. And that happened after the
- 13 contract has been issued; correct?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Okay. So FIT proponents could
- get a contract for -- a FIT contract without having
- anybody manufacturing capacity -- manufacturing
- 18 equipment in Ontario at the time of contract; correct?
- 19 A. That is possible, yes.
- Q. That is possible.
- 21 A. Although I will note that people
- were manufacturing components and that people were
- 23 planning to manufacture components for FIT projects.
- Q. Right. But having an actual
- 25 person that you could designate or point to that

- 1 you -- that the Korean Consortium could point to, it
- was only a condition upon the Korean Consortium
- 3 getting PPAs. It was not a condition upon FIT
- 4 proponents getting PPAs?
- 5 A. The "pointing to" component,
- 6 I think the actual word it uses is "identifies" --
- 7 "pointing to" is kind of the same idea, I suppose.
- 8 But that was specific -- that specific language was
- 9 specific to the GEIA, not to the FIT.
- 10 Q. And getting a FIT contract, that
- 11 allowed you to lock in your connection points to the
- transmission system; correct?
- 13 A. Okay, that allowed you to...
- 14 Q. Basically you picked connection
- points in your FIT contract; they were specified. You
- then had -- assuming you could actually, technically,
- 17 but from the OPA's perspective, that got you those --
- that transmission capacity on that connection-point;
- 19 correct?
- 20 A. At the time that -- by the time
- 21 you got to a contract award --
- Q. A contract.
- 23 A. -- then you had a designated
- 24 connection-point. Kind of would have to.
- Q. Right. So let me try and

- 1 understand something with you here. I want to come --
- 2 so in your report, and you talked about this, you
- 3 comment that the FIT contracts and the Green Energy
- 4 Investment Agreement PPAs were substantially the same.
- 5 And I think if we have tab 17 open
- 6 still, which is the Green Energy Investment Agreement,
- 7 we could turn to Section 9.1.
- 8 If you look about halfway down that
- 9 paragraph, on the right-hand side, there is a sentence
- 10 that starts -- it's just got the one word, "such."
- 11 And then it says:
- "Such PPA shall be
- substantially in the form of
- 14 the FIT contract and used by
- 15 the OPA at the time such
- 16 PPA..." [As read]
- Do you see that?
- 18 A. I'm sorry. Could you give me
- 19 the --
- Q. Section 9.1. Paragraph 9.1.
- 21 A. Oh, I'm sorry. No wonder I'm not
- 22 seeing "such."
- Q. About halfway down on the right
- 24 side, there's the word "such," and that starts the
- 25 sentence I'm talking about there.

1	Α.	Okay.
2	Q.	So it says so it actually
3	you commented that t	they were substantially the same.
4	And you went through	some analysis in your report to
5	be substantially the	e same. But the Green Energy
6	Investment Agreement	t itself requires them to be
7	substantially the sa	ame; correct?
8	Α.	Yes.
9	Q.	Now then it goes on to say that
10	shall be:	
11		"Substantially in the form of
12		a FIT contract at the time
13		such PPA is being entered
14		into as amended to give
15		effect to the terms and
16		conditions." [As read]
17	But:	
18		"At the time that such PPA is
19		being entered into." [As
20		read]
21	Do 7	ou see that?
22	Α.	Yeah.
23	Q.	If you could continue to reading
24	the sentence.	
25	Α.	Being entered into as amended to

1 give effect. Q. Okay. So, in fact, what this 3 says is for the Korean Consortium PPAs, they will take the form of whatever FIT contract is currently in 5 force at the time that those -- that the 6 Korean Consortium's PPAs are signed; correct? 7 Α. Yes. 8 Okay. Now, you understand that, 9 in fact, then, they're taking -- actually, I'll just go down a little bit further. And it says: 10 "Subject to -- " 11 12 If you keep going down, right before 13 the enumerated sections there: 14 "Such agreement will be the 15 aggregate of, for wind, the 16 price specified in the current price schedule." [As 17 18 read] 19 Do you see that? 20 Yes. Α. So for Korean Consortium PPAs for 21 Ο. 22 phase 2 and beyond --

Α.

Uh-hmm.

the FIT contract and whatever the price schedule is at

-- they are going to be whatever

23

24

- the time that they entered into those PPAs; correct?
- Q. Now, price digression, reduction
- of prices in FIT programs, that is a standard part of
- 5 FIT Programs, isn't it?
- A. Can you start again?
- 7 Q. Price digression or regression,
- 8 the price starts out high in a FIT program and then it
- 9 ends up in subsequent years --
- 10 A. Changes.
- 11 Q. -- it comes down; correct?
- 12 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. So the Korean Consortium
- in here is accepting a risk -- they are committing to
- 15 a specific amount of development and accepting the
- risk that their future PPAs might be at a lower price
- 17 than what they're getting in their first PPAs; right?
- 18 A. Yes, as FIT proponents would be
- 19 at the time of entering into FIT projects at the same
- 20 time.
- Q. Right.
- A. Because you're using the same
- 23 price schedule.
- Q. Right. Now, of course, FIT
- 25 proponents at the time that they're applying, they

- 1 hadn't committed to a certain amount of capacity in
- advance, had they? They commit to the capacity at the
- 3 time they're making their application; correct?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Now, you are aware that there was
- to be a FIT review at least every two years; correct?
- 7 We can go to the clause in the FIT
- 8 Rules if you'd like.
- 9 A. Yes, there was a FIT review.
- 10 I can't remember what the exact original date was,
- 11 but, yes, every two years.
- 12 Q. And so that review would include
- a review of the price schedule; right?
- 14 A. It could do.
- 15 O. FIT Program is launched in
- 16 October of 2009; correct?
- 17 A. Yeah. Right.
- Q. So two years later would be
- 19 October of 2011; correct?
- 20 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. So knowing that, you would
- agree, then, that given what's in the GEIA about the
- 23 pricing they are going to receive, the
- 24 Korean Consortium would have had a significant
- 25 incentive to obtain their PPAs prior to that first FIT

- 1 review; correct? Because, otherwise, the prices are
- 2 going down, right?
- 3 A. Their prices could go down.
- Q. Could go down?
- 5 A. Not clear that they had to go
- 6 down.
- 7 Q. True. But you would agree,
- 8 considering how FIT programs work around the world,
- 9 that they would have been incentivized at least to
- 10 get -- they know what the prices are when they signed.
- 11 They would have been incentivized to get their PPAs as
- 12 quickly as possible; right?
- A. What if the prices went up?
- 14 Prices could go up.
- 15 O. Is it your experience with FIT
- 16 programs around the world that prices go up?
- 17 A. They could have. There was --
- 18 I mean, it was to be set against a -- against
- 19 a target. I'm not saying that they necessarily do,
- 20 but they could do.
- 21 Q. Do you have experience with FIT
- 22 Programs around the world and how they operate?
- 23 A. I have some knowledge of the
- 24 German one --
- 25 Q. Okay.

- 1 A. -- of the German FIT program.
- 2 They are -- which now is under pressure because the --
- 3 because the rate impacts are very high.
- 4 Kind of a -- I mean, there have been
- 5 some FIT-like programs, but there haven't been that
- 6 many that I think one could do like a real analysis of
- 7 them, but remember that the FIT review process was
- 8 designed to continue the incentive to invest.
- 9 Q. In terms of the FIT review
- 10 process, is it your testimony that your understanding
- 11 was that there was no mention of the prices
- 12 potentially going down as part of that process?
- 13 A. No. The prices could go down.
- 14 Q. So --
- 15 A. But if you were going to continue
- a FIT program, my only comment was that the prices had
- 17 to reflect changing expectations of what it would cost
- to bring in new renewable capacity.
- 19 O. But you would agree with me that
- if you are the Korean Consortium, when you signed the
- 21 GEIA you've got this clause in that says your prices
- 22 will match the current FIT contract with the risk, the
- 23 risk that price will go down, you would be
- incentivized to try and get your PPAs as soon as
- 25 possible, would you not?

- 1 A. If you thought that the prices 2 were definitely going to go down, yes. 3 Q. And in that sense because for
- phases 2 through 5 they needed to have at least one
  manufacturing partner operating to get those PPAs, you
  would agree, then, that they were incentivized through
  the GEIA to bring in or to be able to identify that
- 8 manufacturer prior to 2011; correct?
- 9 A. If you thought that -- if you 10 thought that was a primary risk, that may be the case.
- Q. And, in fact, Samsung is able to identify Siemens as a partner in Ontario in 2010;
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. Do you want to take me to
- 15 a document?
- Q. Sure. If you to go tab 22 in the
- binder. It is Exhibit C-0594. It appears to be
- a press release. It says, "Siemens" from the Board of
- 19 the Business and Trade Press. It's entitled, "Siemens
- 20 Selects Tillsonburg, Ontario, As New Home for Canadian
- 21 Wind Turbine Blade." It's dated in Tillsonburg,
- 22 Ontario, on December 2nd, 2010.
- 23 And you will see in that first
- 24 paragraph --
- 25 A. Ah, good.

1	Q it talks about it being the
2	company's first manufacturing plant in Canada, how it
3	represents an investment in excess of \$20 million.
4	Then in the second paragraph and it
5	is expected to create 300 jobs, an additional 600
6	related jobs for construction and commissioning.
7	And the second paragraph there, that
8	says:
9	"This new manufacturing
10	facility in Tillsonburg is
11	intended to allow Siemens to
12	help Samsung and Pattern
13	Energy meet their
14	contractualcommitments."
15	[As read]
16	Do you see that?
17	A. Yes.
18	Q. So in December of 2010, Siemens
19	comes in to make its first investment into Canada, it
20	says, in order to help Samsung and Pattern Energy meet
21	their commitments; correct?
22	A. Yes, but can you scan down
23	further? I mean, I can read it out, but it is very
24	hard to see.
25	Go down a little.

1	In the last paragraph, according to
2	Bill Smith, senior vice-president, energy sector,
3	Siemens:
4	"We're extremely pleased that
5	we are opening our first
6	Canadian facility in Ontario.
7	Through its Green Energy Act
8	and the associated
9	Feed-in Tariff program,
10	Ontario has become one of the
11	most supportive provinces of
12	wind and other renewable
13	forms of energy and solar."
14	[As read]
15	I take that to also mean that they
16	were probably looking to fit demand for their
17	products, as well.
18	And, in fact, I understand from other
19	trade press articles that they had been looking at
20	facilities in Ontario before the GEIA was signed.
21	They had been trying to site a facility in Ontario
22	before the GEIA was signed.
23	Now, they picked Tillsonburg in
24	December 2010.
25	Q. But you were here. You heard the

- 1 testimony of Ms. Lo and Mr. Jennings. Having
- an anchor tenant like Samsung, which would allow the
- 3 FIT manufacturers to benefit from the manufacturing as
- 4 well. That was one of the point of the GEIA; wasn't
- 5 it?
- A. That was her character --
- 7 I believe that was Ms. Lo's characterisation of the
- 8 program. She -- but, I mean, that, in itself, is not
- 9 in the GEIA, that it's "an anchor tenant."
- 10 I don't remember that. I don't
- 11 remember the word "anchor tenant" being used in the
- 12 GEIA.
- 13 Q. Fair enough. But you understand
- 14 that the government has -- the testimony has been that
- 15 that's one of the reasons, for exactly the reason
- that's being talked about here. And you would also
- agree, would you not, that they say here they're
- 18 coming to help Samsung; correct?
- 19 A. Can you put that back up,
- 20 actually?
- 21 Q. Sure. We can put that back up,
- 22 please.
- 23 A. Sorry. We lost it a little -- we
- lost it a little early.
- Q. It's the second -- after all the

1	explanation about the jobs and the investment in	
2	Ontario, it's the second paragraph; it's the first	
3	sentence:	
4	"It's intended to allow	
5	Siemens to help Samsung and	
6	Pattern Energy meet their	
7	contractual requirements."	
8	[As read]	
9	Do you see that?	
10	A. (Reading):	
11	"It is intended to allow	
12	Siemens to help Samsung and	
13	Pattern Energy meet their	
14	contractual requirements."	
15	[As read]	
16	Right?	
17	And then later, further back down	
18	Q. Yes.	
19	A. We talk about they talk	
20	about Siemens talks about, through its associated	
21	Feed-in Tariff program, Ontario has already become one	
22	of the most supportive provinces of wind and other	
23	renewable forms of energy, such as solar.	
24	And now I just we combine that with	
25	the fact that they announce this in December. The	

- 1 GEIA wasn't even signed until January.
- Q. No. This is December of 2010.
- 3 The GEIA was signed in January of 2010, a year
- 4 earlier.
- 5 A. Yes. December. Sorry. I wasn't
- 6 complete in my reference.
- 7 It was signed in December 2010.
- Q. Yes.
- 9 A. The GEIA was signed in January.
- 10 Q. 2010?
- 11 A. 2010. So we've got approximately
- 12 10 months, 11 months. Right.
- But that Siemens had been looking to
- site a facility for wind turbine blade manufacturing
- 15 before the GEIA was signed.
- Q. But they didn't site it until
- 17 after the GEIA was signed; correct? And they sited it
- specifically in reference to Samsung and Pattern
- 19 Energy; right?
- 20 A. I don't -- well, it says the site
- 21 was selected for a number of reasons, such as
- 22 excellent access to major highways and wide roads to
- 23 transport the blades, which are very long -- we know
- 24 that; right? -- in addition to close proximity to the
- 25 market.

1	You see, from this, they already
2	referenced the Feed-in Tariff program. I would say
3	the market could be more than just Samsung.
4	They didn't necessarily say they were
5	building it only for Samsung. They were building
6	a facility to serve the demand for wind turbine
7	blades, which is also FIT.
8	Q. But you understand, Mr. Adamson,
9	that one of the goals that the government's
10	procurement initiatives here were to encourage job
11	growth and investment as quickly as possible; correct?
12	Correct?
13	A. Sorry, can you repeat?
14	Q. We've heard the testimony.
15	You've been here hearing it, and you've seen it;
16	you've seen it in the witness statements, that one of
17	the goals of Ontario in these initiatives is to create
18	jobs and encourage investment quickly; correct?
19	A. That was the stated goal.
20	Q. Okay. And Siemens is saying
21	they've come in, in 2010 to help Samsung. Then they
22	talk about the FIT Program; correct?
23	A. Well, they talk about the FIT
24	Program in the same in the same thing. But the

same gentlemen -- again, we lost that piece of

1	paper
2	MR. SPELLISCY: Put that back up,
3	please. Keep it up for now.
4	THE WITNESS: had previously said
5	they were trying to site a facility for two years
6	before picking the Tillsonburg site. I guess I would
7	raise the question of why were they trying to site
8	a facility that was designed only to help Samsung
9	when, at that time, there was no Samsung agreement?
10	THE CHAIR: Excuse me. Could I just
11	ask for a clarification? Where does it say two years?
12	THE WITNESS: That's actually in
13	a different interview.
14	THE CHAIR: Because here it does not
15	say two years.
16	THE WITNESS: No, it does not in
17	this
18	THE CHAIR: Here it says:
19	"Tillsonburg was the best
20	selection from among a number
21	of sites Siemens considered
22	since first making the
23	announcement to open
24	a Canadian operation in
25	August of 2010." [As read]

1	Which is after the signature of the
2	GEIA.
3	THE WITNESS: (Reading):
4	"First making the
5	announcement to open
6	a Canadian operation" [As
7	read]
8	THE CHAIR: Yes.
9	THE WITNESS: And I agree that that
LO	seems to be when the announcement was made. I just
L1	note that they seem to have been trying to site
L2	a facility well before that and well before January of
L3	2010.
L4	THE CHAIR: Fine, but that is
L5	certainly not to be seen from this press release,
L6	which says:
L7	"The sites Siemens considered
L8	since August of 2010." [As
L9	read]
20	Or am I misreading?
21	THE WITNESS: (Reading):
22	"Tillsonburg was the best
23	selection from a site
24	considered since first making
25	the announcement." [As read]

1	No. You're reading that correctly.
2	I read another
3	THE CHAIR: You have another source?
4	THE WITNESS: Quoting something that
5	was just on the web saying that they had been looking
6	for two years to site this.
7	THE CHAIR: Okay.
8	BY MR. SPELLISCY:
9	Q. And so you
10	A. And it's kind of interesting, in
11	a way, that what did Samsung do? Which was trying to
12	make wind turbines, but ended up signing a deal with
13	Siemens, which is a competitor in the global market
14	for making renewable energy equipment.
15	Q. In your opinion, you reference
16	you say "demand" in paragraph 41 of your opinion,
17	you talk about plans for people to come other
18	manufacturing is what you mentioned.
19	You say:
20	"Demands with even larger FIT
21	components has directly
22	stimulated new
23	manufacturing." [As read]
24	A. Uh-hmm.
25	Q. Now, in paragraph 42, you then go

- and talk about some actual, I think, wind power, rotor
- 2 blades, turbines. Anything you cite there is from
- 3 2012; correct?
- 4 A. The wind power things I quote in
- 5 paragraph 42 are, in fact, from 2012.
- The one in 2011 with Canadian Solar
- 7 about -- was actually made in October 2009, and that
- 8 was prior to the GEIA.
- 9 Q. Right. But for wind, there was
- nobody until 2012 in the FIT Program; correct?
- 11 A. Well, these are ones I found that
- I could tie to dates, so I won't say that all these
- 13 people didn't have plans. These are the ones that
- I happened to come across basically in the trade press
- 15 that had dates.
- Q. So you looked, and you couldn't
- find anything earlier than 2012, then; correct?
- A. Well, the solar one was in 2009.
- 19 Q. Right. And I'm asking about the
- 20 wind.
- 21 A. About the wind?
- Q. The wind turbines.
- 23 A. Okay.
- Q. And so the wind -- you looked in
- 25 the trade press, you said. And the wind turbine

- 1 manufacturing you were able to identify coming to
- 2 Ontario for the FIT Program was in 2012; correct?
- 3 A. I looked some; but, I mean, there
- 4 is not an exclusive -- there is not an exhaustive
- 5 catalogue of these types of announcements. So
- 7 someone working for me found every one.
- 8 Q. The examples you provide on the
- 9 wind turbine, that is about two years after Siemens
- 10 comes to Ontario and invests the money that we just
- saw earlier related to what it said, its desire to
- 12 help Samsung; correct?
- A. Again, we lost that. Remember,
- 14 what they're actually saying in this...
- 15 Q. I'm just asking about the timing,
- I guess. We've had you read the document several
- times. But you could do it again if you'd like.
- 18 We've read the document. It says, Help Samsung. It
- 19 says, FIT proponents below.
- I'm guess I'm just asking you about --
- that's about two years before any of the other
- 22 projects that you were able to identify in your report
- 23 that came, what you say, solely for the FIT Program?
- 24 A. Sorry. There is something in the
- 25 text, which I think it may be irrelevant.

```
1
                       Q. Is it relevant to my question or
 2
       something else?
 3
                        THE CHAIR: Is it something that we
 4
       have not yet seen in the text?
 5
                        THE WITNESS: Well, yes. It is really
       about the question about the timing. You are saying
 6
 7
       that Siemens was making -- was announcing their site
 8
       selection; right?
 9
                       Okay, and they, you know, had a site
       selection process, and they make the announcement.
10
11
       I don't remember that document saying that the timing
12
       of when the actual investment would occur, and that's
13
       why I was asking.
14
                        MR. MULLINS: Madam Chair, is it just
15
       possible that counsel could give a copy of the
       document to the witness so can he testify?
16
17
                       MR. SPELLISCY: He has a copy.
                        THE WITNESS: I have it.
18
19
                       MR. MULLINS: Okay.
20
                        THE WITNESS: It's just -- it's just
       extremely hard to read --
21
22
                       MR. MULLINS: Oh, I see.
23
                        THE WITNESS: -- because it's very,
       very tiny.
24
```

BY MR. SPELLISCY:

1 That's why we're putting it up on O. the screen. 3 Okay. Hold on. Give me one A. second. 5 THE CHAIR: So we are still on tab 22? 6 MR. MULLINS: Yes. 7 THE CHAIR: Yes. 8 MR. APPLETON: Perhaps, Mr. Spelliscy, we could have it copied here and they could make it 9 larger and it could be seen? 10 11 MR. SPELLISCY: It's probably not 12 going to work because it is a full page of text, but 13 I'm sure we can manage with this? 14 THE WITNESS: Just back up one more 15 point. Again. Again. 16 It says: 17 "The blade factory will be 18 established and represents 19 an investment." [As read] 20 I agree. And they make the announcement of the -- that they made the site. 21 22 But your comments -- your statement, 23 however, was around the investment, and I don't think 24 it actually gives the exact timing of an investment.

BY MR. SPELLISCY:

1	Q. You're not aware of when that
2	are you aware that this manufacturing facility is
3	operating now?
4	A. Yes, I believe it is, but it's
5	now 2014.
6	Q. You have no knowledge of when it
7	actually became operational; is what you're saying
8	because you don't change order
9	(Simultaneous speakers - unclear)
10	A. I don't know exactly when they
11	first started production.
12	Q. Let me ask you something else,
13	I think along relatively the same lines, which is in
14	your report, you note that Samsung has announced four
15	manufacturing partners in Ontario for wind and for
16	solar projects; correct?
17	A. Yes, do you want to take me to
18	the paragraph number, please?
19	Q. Sure. Paragraph 40 of these
20	reports.
21	A. Yes.
22	Q. Now, you said something during
23	your opening remarks today that there's only one, that

you know of, only one Korean Consortium project that

is currently operating in Ontario; correct?

24

1	A. One of the wind farm projects.
2	Q. One of the wind farm projects.
3	Are you aware of other
4	Korean Consortium projects operating in Ontario?
5	A. Of the wind farm projects?
6	Q. Right.
7	A. No. As far as I know, they ar
8	not operating. The Samsung renewable energy websit
9	doesn't state they're operating as far as I know.
10	O. So Samsung has been able to br

- Q. So Samsung has been able to bring
  four manufacturing plants to Ontario to identify four
  partners, people who have partnered with Samsung, even
  though it only has right now one operating wind farm;
  correct?
- 15 A. It has announced its designation 16 of the four manufacturing partners, which, as 17 I indicate, really indicate -- indicates that they've 18 been indicated.
- Q. But you would agree that from
  a government's perspective as to what they're looking
  to accomplish -- you say they've been indicated. You
  would agree that jobs are jobs for government,
- 23 regardless of who creates them; correct?
- A. Well, I guess the same job may be a job as far as the government.

1 Ο. Sure. 2 Α. But that's not really -- that's 3 not really the tenor of the conclusion. Right? The tenor of the conclusion isn't, 5 would there be jobs, because we know there will be jobs from -- from building things. Right? 6 7 I mean, to me, at least -- and I've 8 tried to lay this out. But it sort of stands to 9 reason, you were going to build a lot of wind farms. 10 We'll just stick with the wind farm part. 11 You are going to build a lot of wind That was going to require equipment which 12 13 isn't just lying around. Someone has to make it. Making it was, we're going to require employees; 14 that's jobs. 15 16 So, if there's demand for equipment, there is -- and with domestic content or other 17 18 requirements that it be Ontario, there would have to 19 be demand for equipment in Ontario; and that would drive employment. 20 21 Now, what -- so those two things, to 22 me, seem to be floating the same -- going the same 23 way, FIT and GEIA. We're going to add demand for a lot of wind farm construction, and that was going to 24

create demand for equipment. It had to be

- Ontario-based, and that was going to drive jobs.

  Now, what's kind of interesting,
- another feature that's kind of interesting to me, as
- 4 you say, the GEIA had a -- had a job objective, which
- 5 I -- which I think -- which I think is, you know,
- 6 an announced job objective, which I think is true, and
- 7 that the government wanted to create jobs, which I'm
- 8 sure is true, but the FIT Program was creating many,
- 9 many jobs, many more jobs, many more jobs by the
- 10 statement of the OPA.
- 11 And by the -- in the OPA -- and I will
- take you to the document so that I can make sure that
- it's quoted correctly.
- I'm sorry. I seem to have lost my...
- 15 The OPA and its two-year review of the
- 16 FIT program -- and I'm still just trying to find the
- 17 tab.
- There we go. Tab 18 of the blue
- 19 binder. that's C-0609, I believe, direct and indirect
- jobs. And this actually a Ministry document, not
- 21 an OPA document. This is the Feed-in Tariff program
- 22 two-year review report. And it says "Direct and
- 23 Indirect Jobs."
- "The FIT Program has
- 25 contributed to Ontario's

1		manufacturing base. Since
2		2009, it is estimated that
3		the program has created
4		almost 2,000 direct
5		manufacturing jobs." [As
6		read]
7	Q.	So the FIT Program was a success?
8	Α.	The FIT Program was a success,
9	yes.	
10	Q.	Yes.
11	Α.	And it created jobs by the
12	Ministry's own analysis.	
13	Q.	Right. It's own analysis two
14	years later; right?	Actually, slightly more than two
15	years later; correct?	?
16	Isn't	t it a relevant question what the
17	Ministry would have t	thought when it was signing the
18	GEIA, not what it lea	arned later about the success of
19	the FIT Program? Don	n't you agree with that?
20	Α.	What the Ministry thought and
21	what they privately t	thought and what the Minister
22	thought, I simply car	n't say.
23	Q.	So
24	Α.	What we have is evidence that
25	both created jobs. I	Both were designed to create jobs.

- 1 And they created jobs for the very obvious mechanism
- 2 that both required demand for equipment.
- 3 Q. But you would agree with me that
- 4 the only entity that had an obligation under
- 5 a contract to be able to identify manufacturing
- 6 partners, in order to get its contracts, was the
- 7 Korean Consortium. I think you already agreed with me
- 8 on that.
- 9 A. Right. But I also identified
- 10 what that actually included, and the very low
- 11 threshold of what that actually included. What did
- 12 that mean under the GEIA?
- I'm sure you're aware of it, so
- I don't know that we need to actually go back here.
- 15 You had to identify manufacturing partners. They had
- to be people who manufactured. You had to identify
- 17 them.
- You did not have to say that -- prove
- 19 that they were new jobs. You wouldn't have to prove
- that they were jobs that would not have existed anyway
- 21 for any other reason; you had a commitment to identify
- 22 manufacturing plans.
- 23 Q. Now, I want to understand the
- 24 limits of that because you said this morning that you
- 25 reviewed the amended and restated GEIA.

- 1 A. Right.
- Q. But I just wanted to ask
- 3 a question about your report here.
- 4 A. Uh-hmm.
- 5 Q. Your report analyzes the
- 6 manufacturing commitments in the original GEIA and
- 7 that's it; correct?
- A. No. I referred to the amended
- 9 GEIA as well, and I state that it added the job
- 10 reporting requirement.
- 11 Q. But you don't analyze the
- 12 sections of the amended and restated GEIA, do you?
- 13 You analyze the sections of the original GEIA with the
- 14 manufacturing provisions; right?
- 15 A. Well, remember, most of the
- definitions here are pretty -- are the same, so
- 17 I actually did; right?
- 18 What's the definition of
- 19 a manufacturing partner? Okay? What did you have to
- 20 do to identify a manufacturing partner?
- I did review those things, and
- 22 I referred to the amended and restated GEIA, which is
- 23 now the 2013 version, in my report.
- Q. I understand you referred to it.
- 25 I saw it in a footnote. My question was -- and in

- 1 a paragraph, paragraph 95, I believe.
- 2 My question is: In analyzing the
- 3 economic development adder, did you analyze it as it
- 4 was stated in the amended and restated GEIA with the
- 5 conditions therein?
- A. Yes. I'm able to analyze that
- 7 too. Obviously, I mean, the document changed between
- 8 the versions. But it did not change my fundamental
- 9 opinion around the competitive circumstances.
- 10 And as I -- as I had stated early on,
- 11 the original GEIA was the GEIA in place for
- 12 a considerable period of time. But even after -- even
- 13 with the restated and amended -- amended and restated
- 14 GEIA, right, many of the same characteristics still
- 15 hold.
- Q. I'm not sure I'm understanding.
- 17 If many of the same characteristics still hold and you
- 18 were recognizing that there was an amended and
- restated GEIA, but you didn't analyze the actual
- 20 amended and restated GEIA, you just looked at -- you
- 21 looked at and thought, I don't think it changed, and
- 22 so you decided to just discuss the original GEIA?
- 23 A. Well, the explanation of the
- designation terms, are -- are pretty much the same.
- 25 So -- and that was the one I started with, so that's

- 1 the one I -- I didn't want to go back and repeat -- as
- I said, I didn't want to go back and repeat the entire
- 3 thing?
- 4 But the amended and restated GEIA has
- 5 really pretty much the characteristics, in my opinion,
- of the original. It's -- it's just plainly there.
- 7 Q. Now, I just want to clarify one
- 8 thing because you said, I didn't want to go back and
- 9 re-do. But the amended and restated GEIA, that was
- 10 public before you began writing your opinion in this
- 11 case; correct?
- 12 A. The -- sorry. Can you just
- 13 repeat that?
- 14 Q. Well, you said you didn't want to
- go back, so I want to understand why you would have
- 16 had to go back. I mean, the amended and restated
- 17 Green Energy Investment Agreement was out there and
- available prior to your starting to write your opinion
- in this case?
- 20 A. Yes, and I reviewed both at the
- 21 time, as I -- as we stated early on.
- 22 What I didn't -- when I said I didn't
- want to go back, I didn't want to go back and say,
- 24 "I amended" -- go back in text and say, "I analyzed
- 25 this term. I analyzed these provisions, and then go

- back and repeat all of that with the -- basically the
- 2 same provisions to the amended and restated GEIA,
- 3 because they were kind of the same provisions.
- I mean, when I said I didn't want to
- 5 go back, it's not that I hadn't reviewed it the first
- 6 time; it is just that I didn't want to go back and
- 7 repeat all the text, which would have made the report
- 8 very hard to read, because the analysis of those
- 9 provisions in the GEIA and the amended and restated
- 10 GEIA is very parallel. It would have been a very
- 11 repetitive report, I would think.
- 12 Q. I guess I just don't understand
- why you wouldn't have just looked at the amended and
- 14 restated GEIA, which was the one in force at the time
- 15 you were writing your report.
- 16 A. Well, because it was also my
- 17 understanding of what -- that it was also important of
- not just what had happened in 2013; right? I believe
- 19 it was actually after the arbitration had already
- 20 commenced, considerably after, and after there had
- 21 already been a big stink.
- But, also, what was the GEIA and, in
- fact, during the critical periods, time. And that was
- 24 the amended one. And then I -- but I've looked at
- 25 both. And I said -- I -- I noted that -- that there

- were those changes, but that I didn't think that
- 2 they -- they did not change my conclusion.
- Q. Right.
- 4 A. I mean, I guess I could have
- 5 photocopied all those sections or cut and paste and
- 6 repeated it all with amended and restated GEIA each
- 7 time, but that would have been rather duplicative.
- 8 Q. But you do understand that the --
- 9 or do you understand that the economic development
- 10 adder which you analyzed in your report, that it
- 11 hadn't been paid at the time that the amended and
- 12 restated Green Energy Investment Agreement was signed?
- 13 You understand that; right?
- 14 A. In 2013?
- 15 Q. In 2013.
- 16 A. No, I don't believe anything
- 17 had -- there was -- there was nothing to have been
- 18 paid.
- 19 Q. Right. And so, in fact, you've
- 20 got -- I just want to understand why this is in your
- 21 report. You analyze the terms and conditions that
- 22 would apply to allow the economic development adder to
- 23 be paid in an agreement -- the original GEIA that is
- 24 no longer in force.
- 25 And I want to understand why you

- 1 considered that an appropriate approach as opposed to
- just looking at the amended and restated GEIA, which
- 3 would be the one which you would have understood that
- 4 the EDA would have been paid under.
- 5 A. What the one -- I think we're
- 6 somewhat going in circles.
- 7 My understanding is that the original
- 8 GEIA, the January 2010 GEIA, was the one that was in
- 9 force at that time and the one that followed from the
- 10 negotiations that had started as early as 2008.
- 11 2009 was a pretty important period in
- the market; right? Negotiations are leading up to the
- 13 GEIA, launching of the FIT Program; right?
- 14 That original GEIA, which was at the
- time when many things are happening in the FIT Program
- as well, was in force, all the way until there was
- an amending agreement, which changed something,
- some -- swapped out some terms. And then in 2013, you
- now have a new public amended and restated GEIA.
- So my understanding is that was the
- 21 agreement in play during the -- a considerable period
- of time and a pretty considerable period of time of
- importance to what we're talking about here, which
- isn't only now, but was also about then.
- 25 Q. I understand that. I guess

- 1 I'm -- you've got, I think, an analysis in your report
- of the economic development adder from an agreement
- 3 which you understood had been superseded before the
- 4 economic development adder had been paid; is that
- 5 accurate?
- A. Well, but I also had an analysis
- 7 of all other -- lots of other aspects of the original
- 8 GEIA, not just the -- not just the economic
- 9 development adder.
- 10 I noted that the economic development
- 11 adder was later capped down to \$110 million NPV
- instead of the -- well, actually there wasn't a cap on
- the original one; there was only the Ministerial
- 14 statement that said it was a net present value of
- 15 \$437 million. But that number didn't actually --
- 16 wasn't actually in there as a cap.
- But I did note in my report that there
- actually was a cap now in place in the amended and
- 19 restated GEIA, down to \$110 million.
- Q. Which is a cap, but this terms of
- 21 how the EDA would actually be calculated and paid and
- 22 what the conditions for it were, which are in the
- amended and restated GEIA, you never analyzed that?
- Or you believed they were just the same?
- 25 A. I don't believe they're entirely

- 1 the same because, clearly, the dates shifted. Why 2 don't we -- why don't we go do that? 3 Q. I'm loathe to spend more time on it, I guess. I think we're getting relatively late 5 here. So let's -- I've got two small topics to ask you about. 6 7 You talk about the advantage of - in 8 Section 7.3A of your report, you mention that the --9 one of the advantages of the GEIA was that it -- there 10 was a facilitation for it obtaining the necessary 11 regulatory approvals and permits; paragraphs 97 to 12 100, I think. 13 97 through 100? Α. 14 97 through 100. And you've got Ο. a heading called -- actually, it's 7.3C, I believe: 15 16 "Access to governmental 17 resources just to surmount 18 regulatory and citing 19 purposes." [As read] 20 Do you see that? 21 Α. Yes.
- Q. But I just want to clarify one
  thing here. You did not actually do any analysis of
  whether, in fact, the Korean Consortium's projects
  under the GEIA have been delayed or have run into

- 1 regulatory hurdles. You are just looking at the text
- of the GEIA here; correct?
- A. At that time I had not -- at that
- 4 point, I -- as I state here -- I'm looking at the
- 5 GEIA. As we now know, the Korean Consortium
- 6 projects -- or we heard from Ms. Lo, they have been
- 7 delayed.
- 8 Q. Faced hurdles?
- 9 A. Faced hurdles, which are some --
- 10 which I believe she stated were due to the
- 11 environmental assessment points.
- I mean, this analysis is based on the
- 13 text. I mean, we now have heard that the GEIA wind
- farm projects, I believe is what she specifically
- 15 referred to, have been delayed.
- I note, actually, that there's more
- 17 FIT wind farm projects -- there's more greater
- 18 capacity of FIT wind farm projects actually in
- 19 commercial operation by a large margin right now in
- 20 Ontario than there are GEIA projects, despite --
- 21 despite the priority access. So FIT actually kind of
- 22 made it to market first, despite not having a
- 23 consortium.
- Q. So you would agree, then, that it
- 25 turned out that this -- whatever this was, didn't turn

- out to the benefit of the Korean Consortium or didn't benefit them in a way that you say that it was intended to?
- A. Well, we don't know that because

  we don't -- we don't know what would have happened

  otherwise. I mean, we don't know what the

  counter-factual case for the Korean Consortium would

have been without this help, right, so ...

- Q. One last topic, everyone will be thankful to hear. You have a section right at the very end, almost the very end: "Flexibility and adjusting target generation capacity," Section 7.D.
- 13 It starts at paragraph 101.

8

- I'd like to understand your opinion

  here because this is -- this is something that plays

  into other aspects. You say in paragraph 103 of your

  report:
- "Article 3.4 of the GEIA

  19 allowed." [As read]

  20 What you say is 10 per cent
- 21 flexibility, and you say in the first paragraph:
- 22 "In project capacity."
- Do you see that?
- 24 A. Can you -- I'm sorry.
- 25 Can you give me the -- I must have ...

1	Q	•	Paragraph 103.
2	A	•	103. I'm sorry. I heard the
3	I heard the wrong	par	ragraph.
4	Q	•	Sure.
5	A	•	Okay.
6	Q		And you say that the GEIA gave
7	them a 10 per cen	t fl	exibility in "project capacity."
8	De	о ус	ou see that?
9	A	•	In 102 or in 102 or 103?
10	Sorry. Just which	h on	ne?
11	Q		In 103
12	A	•	103.
13	Q		in the very first line of 103.
14	A	•	Yes. Okay. 103.
15	Q		You say:
16			"The ability to invoke the
17			10 per cent flexibility in
18			project capacity." [As read]
19	A	•	Uh-hmm.
20	Q		(Reading):
21			"Was a unilateral right
22			provided solely to the
23			Korean Consortium." [As
24			read]
25	De	о ус	ou see that?

1	A. Yes.
2	Q. Now, let's go to our GEIA and
3	look there because you don't quote the actual
4	Section here. So it's at tab 17 again. It is
5	Exhibit C-0322, Article 3.4.
6	A. Sorry. You said tab 17?
7	Q. Yes.
8	A. I'm going to use your
9	Q. If you'll follow at 3.4, it says
10	in the first line that:
11	"The Korean Consortium may
12	adjust the targeted
13	generation capacity for each
14	phase." [As read]
15	Correct?
16	Of the project, each phase; right?
17	A. Yes.
18	Q. And then at the end of the
19	paragraph, it says that:
20	"Such adjustments are"
21	At the very end:
22	" subject to targeted
23	generating capacity of
24	2500-megawatts overall for
25	the project." [As read]

1	Righ	nt?
2	Α.	Yes.
3	Q.	So, in fact, this capacity
4	expansion option tha	at you talk about here, it doesn't
5	allow the Korean Cor	nsortium to increase the overall
6	size of its project	, does it?
7	Α.	Let me just read this one time
8	through.	
9	Can	you just
10	Q.	This doesn't allow them to
11	increase the generat	tion capacity of their project by
12	10 per cent, does it	t?
13	Α.	Well, it allows them to adjust
14	adjust the phases.	
15	Q.	Right, but they still have only
16	2500 megawatts of ge	eneration overall for the project;
17	correct?	
18	Α.	It is a very complicated it is
19	very complicated wor	rding, and I won't offer a legal
20	opinion on it. But	it does say:
21		"Subject to a targeted
22		generation capacity of
23		2500-megawatts overall for
24		the project." [As read]
25	Q.	I want to understand this, just

- 1 to compare, because you conclude, you say, "This
- wasn't available to FIT proponents." But you are
- 3 aware that in each phase the Korean Consortium was
- 4 limited up to 500 megawatts of transmission capacity;
- 5 correct?
- 6 A. The Korean Consortium was limited
- 7 to 500 megawatts of, I believe, what's called priority
- 8 access.
- 9 Q. Transmission?
- 10 A. Transmission capacity.
- 11 Q. So...
- 12 A. That may not -- sorry. Go ahead.
- 13 Q. Right. So, in terms of getting
- that priority access, FIT applicants, on the other
- 15 hand, they could develop their projects to be as big
- as they wanted, couldn't they? They could do multiple
- 17 projects for more than 500 megawatts if they wanted;
- 18 correct?
- 19 A. They could make bigger projects;
- but then, again, they don't have the priority and
- 21 guaranteed transmission access, which makes -- what
- really makes those projects viable.
- Q. When you say "viable," you are
- 24 aware that lots of developers got awarded FIT
- 25 contracts without priority transmission access? I'm

- 1 not sure what you mean meant by --
- 2 A. Yeah, but, I mean, it may -- the
- 3 lack of transmission access may prevent projects from
- 4 just growing without -- individual projects from
- 5 growing without limit.
- 6 Q. But there was no maximum size
- 7 capacity for FIT proponents was there?
- A. I'm not aware of one.
- 9 Q. So then, unlike the
- 10 Korean Consortium, which had 500 megawatts of reserved
- 11 capacity, FIT proponents could just bid for whatever
- their optimal size of their project, how many
- megawatts they could feel they could fit on their
- land, assuming they could get -- and assuming they
- 15 could get access; correct?
- 16 A. Assuming they could get
- 17 transmission access. Remember the constraint on
- 18 the -- the constraint on the basic design of the FIT
- 19 Program is, you set a price and then it's a question
- of getting -- it's a question of getting quantities
- 21 into it; right? And the quantities were really set by
- the transmission availability; right?
- Q. I'm just trying to understand
- 24 because you've given a comment about value of this
- 25 capacity for each phase. And so let me ask you this

- 1 question: So if a FIT proponent decided at the time
- 2 that it had a 400-megawatt project and it wanted to
- 3 put in 440-megawatt application, it could have done so
- 4 at the time, correct, if that's what it felt was in
- 5 its interest, right?
- A. Yes, but I don't believe it could
- 7 have, having already made an application of just
- 8 what -- its capacity.
- 9 Q. But it could have put in another
- 10 application; right?
- 11 A. It could have put in another
- 12 application, but that might -- that would probably
- 13 very likely have a different time stamp. A different
- 14 time stamp helps drives -- drives you around
- 15 transmission access.
- Q. But there was no cap on what FIT
- 17 proponents could do?
- 18 A. I don't believe there was a --
- I don't believe there was a specific megawatt target
- 20 around the:
- 21 "This project shall be less
- 22 than X." [As read]
- 23 Q. Right. But there was for the
- 24 Korean Consortium; correct?
- 25 A. There was for the aggregate part.

- 1 Q. There was for each phase too; 2 correct?
- A. Well, there was for the phase,
- although you did have the flexibility among the
- 5 phases.
- Q. Right, which, you would agree,
- 7 essentially gave flexibility the Korean Consortium of
- 8 the sort had already by FIT proponents who could
- 9 propose whatever they wanted, would you not?
- 10 A. Well, again, the FIT proponents
- 11 could propose whatever they wanted. But when you came
- in later, you are down -- you were later and later in
- the transmission evaluation process.
- 14 Q. But FIT proponents could have put
- in a bunch of applications for more than 400 megawatts
- 16 at the same time, too; correct?
- 17 A. They could be, but there were
- a whole set of requirements about posting amounts and
- 19 stuff, so it's not like costing -- so, I mean, you
- 20 would have wanted a system -- I assume that the OPA
- 21 would not have wanted a system, as well, where
- 22 everyone just put in thousands of FIT projects that
- 23 had -- that were -- that were made.
- Q. But I'm just sitting here trying
- 25 to -- FIT proponents could do that; correct?

- 1 A. FIT proponents could put in
- 2 multiple -- could put in multiple -- could put in
- 3 multiple projects and many did.
- Q. Many did. And some of those
- 5 projects could have added up to more than
- 6 400 megawatts of capacity; correct?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Yes. And the Korean Consortium,
- 9 when it's doing its phases, to get that capacity, it's
- 10 got a limit of 500 megawatts, 400 of wind; correct?
- 11 A. Yes, coupled with the, of course,
- the golden ticket of the guaranteed transmission
- access.
- 14 MR. SPELLISCY: Thank you. That's all
- 15 the questions I have.
- 16 THE CHAIR: Thank you.
- 17 Any redirect questions on Mesa's side?
- MR. MULLINS: We do. Could we just
- 19 have five minutes for personal break for the rest
- 20 room?
- 21 THE CHAIR: Yes. That's quite
- 22 explicit.
- 23 MR. MULLINS: I appreciate it. Thank
- 24 you.
- 25 THE CHAIR: I thought you would say

- 1 that you need to prepare your questions.
- 2 --- Recess taken at 4:56 p.m.
- 3 --- Upon resuming 5:01 p.m.
- 4 THE CHAIR: Mr. Spelliscy, can we
- 5 start again? Yes?
- 6 MR. SPELLISCY: Yes.
- 7 THE CHAIR: Yes. Yes. Good.
- MR. APPLETON: (Sotto voce.)
- 9 RE-EXAMINATION BY MR. APPLETON:
- 10 Q. All right, Mr. Adamson, I'm going
- 11 to try to get my voice back. So I have a couple of
- questions for you, hopefully which won't take too
- long.
- 14 I'll try to make reference when I can
- 15 to documents that are before you and probably with
- 16 respect to the white binder to make it easier for
- 17 everyone. And each time I'll talk about an exhibit
- number so we have it in the record. Okay?
- Now, do you remember -- you've had a
- lot of testimony, so I'll try to give a reference and
- 21 hope that you can remember what we've been talking
- about today.
- 23 A. I'll try.
- Q. At the beginning, Mr. Spelliscy
- asked you about the TAT availability tables. Do you

- 1 remember there was a discussion about that?
- 2 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. And he suggested that you
- 4 didn't look at a document back from November of 2009,
- 5 when you were making your conclusions and your expert
- 6 report. But he didn't actually take you to the TAT
- 7 table that you said you looked at in your expert
- 8 report. It's in the binder. TAT -- oh, it's in our
- 9 binder? All right. Well, I am already wrong.
- 10 I thought maybe we might look at -- if
- 11 you look at our binder that we gave you -- that's the
- first binder -- it's Exhibit C-166 and at tab 31.
- 13 All right. If we could just look at
- the TAT table. I'll just wait until you get there --
- 15 go to the front page, please. You see this is the
- transmission availability table circuit?
- 17 A. Yes.
- Q. All right. Now, could you turn
- 19 to page 2 of that document?
- First, let's just get the date, which
- 21 is right in there. Do you see where it says where the
- revision date is?
- 23 A. Revised June 3rd, 2011.
- 24 Q. Right. And does that date ring
- a bell here for any reason?

- 1 A. Well, yes. I think this is now
- 2 the famous date. This is the -- this is the date of
- 3 the announcement of the -- announcement of the window.
- Q. Of what type of window?
- 5 A. Of the connection-point change
- 6 window.
- 7 Q. What does the TAT table tell you
- 8 about?
- 9 A. Well, the TAT table tells you --
- 10 I mean, in -- a TAT table tells you in simplified
- 11 terms about availability of -- of transmission
- 12 capacity in -- at specific points.
- 13 Q. Okay. So if you were going to do
- an interconnect change, it would be reasonable to
- presume you'd look at a TAT table; correct?
- 16 A. Well, yes.
- 17 Q. All right. Now, let's just go
- back down to those little notes at the bottom. So
- 19 could you look at a section which we're just going to
- 20 highlight for you over here? It's the line that
- 21 I thought was going to be yellow, but it is coming out
- 22 blue. Right here, sir. It's the information that my
- 23 colleague will get the -- no, no, no. Please. You're
- 24 going to -- all right.
- 25 Can you just -- no. You've done too

1	much. Could you start in there and read the
2	section the second third line at the end, starts
3	"the information." Just read that line.
4	A. (Reading):
5	"The information provided in
6	the transmission availability
7	tables is a result of
8	collaborative efforts by the
9	independent electricity
10	system operator,
11	transmitters, local
12	distribution companies and
13	the OPA." [As read]
14	Q. And just read the next line.
15	A. (Reading):
16	"Although the information has
17	been developed with the best
18	of information available at
19	the time, the possibility of
20	errors exists." [As read]
21	Q. Great. Thank you.
22	So if you were a FIT Applicant and
23	you've just been told that there is a change of
24	connection points and you've been given a limited time
25	to be able to deal with this, would and you would

- 1 see from the TAT table here that it says it's been
- 2 developed with the best possible information
- 3 possible -- or, sorry, develop the best information
- 4 available at the time, would you think that the
- 5 entities identified here, the IESO transmitters, local
- 6 distribution companies, and the OPA, would be the
- 7 right types of people to give you the information that
- 8 you might need?
- 9 A. I think they would be pretty much
- 10 almost the only people because they run the
- 11 transmission grid. The IESO is the operator of the
- 12 transmission grid. The transmission company,
- 13 Hydro One, I mean, those are the people who would have
- 14 the information about the state of the transmission
- 15 system.
- Q. And if it was revised as of the
- day that they've asked for the changes, would that
- have any impact on your presumption of reliability of
- 19 the table?
- 20 A. Well, it would certainly make
- 21 me -- it would certainly make me think that that was
- very fresh data if it's from that day.
- Q. So, would that perhaps have been
- a reason why you would look here rather than looking
- in other places?

- 1 A. Well, you had the information --
- 2 you would have the information here, which is stated
- 3 to be the best available, as of the day. Literally
- 4 the day -- the Friday before the Monday window opened.
- So, I mean, that, I presume, would be as late as they
- 6 could have released this unless they sent it out over
- 7 a weekend.
- Q. I'm not going to go there.
- 9 You've worked with a lot of the different energy
- 10 regulatory bodies in different jurisdictions over your
- 11 career?
- 12 A. I work with clients in regulatory
- 13 proceedings, some of which are around transmission
- 14 stuff; others are not. I tend not to work for the
- 15 regulators.
- Q. I'll rephrase the question.
- 17 Have -- you've been involved in
- 18 regulatory systems in a number of jurisdictions
- dealing with energy; correct?
- 20 A. Yes. And as I -- as I mentioned,
- 21 my firm even helped clients run like RFP processes,
- which are then subject to state regulatory review
- 23 but -- so, yes.
- Q. So would you normally expect
- 25 a document like this to be relied upon?

- 1 A. Yeah. I mean, you know, in my
- 2 experience from like an RFP-type process, that would
- 3 be what people rely upon. You would have checked it
- 4 a hundred ways to -- a hundred ways to the middle if
- 5 you can, as many ways as you can.
- I mean, that would be the
- 7 information -- that would be the official information
- 8 you're giving out, what other information could
- 9 someone else use.
- 10 Q. Back to your personal knowledge,
- 11 based as an expert in the field, have you ever heard
- of a rule change like this done with notice over
- 13 a weekend?
- 14 A. No. I characterized it in my
- 15 expert report as rather extraordinary, and I stand by
- that as rather extraordinary.
- 17 And I think we heard from other
- 18 witnesses how unusual they felt it was, like
- 19 Mr. MacDougall felt it was, not just after the lack of
- 20 comment period.
- 21 It seems like even they were --
- thought it was very unusual. And I've certainly
- 23 personally never seen anything like it.
- Q. Okay. We can take this slide
- down.

- 1 Would it be reasonable, in your
- opinion, for a FIT participant, during the
- interconnect change -- sorry. Actually, that's not --
- 4 scratch that. I don't need to worry about that.
- 5 You were shown an exhibit by
- 6 Mr. Spelliscy. We don't need to go there unless we
- 7 need to look at it again. It was a presentation at
- 8 tab 7 of Canada's book about the ECT. And do you
- 9 remember it was a large slide deck?
- 10 A. Yes, although, if you don't mind.
- 11 I'm going to open it.
- Q. Sure, and you could be my guest.
- 13 I'm not going to ask you specific questions about the
- document. I just wanted to -- it's whatever you feel
- 15 comfortable with.
- A. Yes. Okay.
- Q. All right. Now, just to be
- 18 clear, was there ever an ECT run in the August of
- 19 2010...
- A. No, and I believe we discussed
- 21 that there was no ECT.
- Q. Was there ever a province-wide
- 23 one ECT?
- 24 A. No.
- 25 Q. So this PowerPoint that we were

- 1 talking about -- he took you to slide 23, if you'd
- 2 like to see that.
- A. Uh-hmm.
- 4 Q. So we just looked at that. This
- 5 PowerPoint must be talking about something that didn't
- 6 happen.
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Okay. Now, Mr. Landau had asked
- 9 you a question. I believe it is part of your "boots
- 10 on" question. And if you were a developer in December
- 11 2010, that you might not think -- sort of that
- might -- you not be thinking about your strategy; do
- you remember those questions?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 O. But if you were a wind power
- developer currently ranked in the region where your
- 17 rank was within the capacity that was available, okay,
- 18 so you've got this entrance --
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. -- would you have any reason to
- 21 change your connection-point?
- A. No, especially since you're
- 23 now -- if you have -- if you have very up-to-date
- information. So, clearly, the need to change depended
- on where you were.

1 And perhaps who you were? Ο. 2 Α. Well, and when I say "Where you 3 were, " where you were both on the grid and where you perceived you might end up in terms of ranking. 5 And, of course, if you were under Ο. 6 the GEIA or you were a joint-venture partner of the 7 GEIA or you were purchased by the GEIA, you would 8 never have to worry about this, would you? 9 Α. Well, no. Then you're -- then 10 you're in the guaranteed "express lane" that no-one 11 else can drive in, but that would be completely outside of this entire process so... 12 13 Okay. Now, same question that 14 Mr. Landau asked you: You are already here in the Bruce Region and your -- and your current 15 16 connection-point shows that you are ranked 8th and 9th. 17 18 Α. Uh-hmm. 19 Ο. Okay. Would it be reasonable not 20 to go look at some other region at that -- in that 21 position if you're ranked 8th and 9th in the region 22 and you are ranked within the capacity that was 23 available?

24

25

Well, yes. I mean, remember,

getting offered a contract is about capacity. It's

- about being in -- that they can offer you a contract
- because capacity is there.
- 3 And if you -- if you -- if you had
- 4 a strong sense that your capacity was going to be
- 5 within the available transmission capacity at that
- 6 point, then you wouldn't want to -- you wouldn't want
- 7 to disrupt that. You'd want to keep that.
- 8 Q. Okay. Now, you were asked by
- 9 Mr. Spelliscy about Mesa's FIT applications in
- 10 November 2009. Do you know when Mesa actually began
- investing in Canada?
- 12 A. No, no, I don't. I -- I'm --
- 13 I would assume, just from knowledge of wind power
- development, that it would have had to have been
- 15 before the -- certainly would have had to have been
- well before you made the application; but I don't have
- any knowledge of what -- when they actually started
- 18 spending money.
- 19 Q. Well, were you here for
- 20 Mr. Robertson's testimony when he talked about when
- 21 they had started leasing lands?
- 22 A. I don't believe I was. I was
- 23 here for part of Mr. Robertson's testimony; but, as I
- remember, he talked a lot -- he was up for a long
- 25 time.

- 1 Q. He was up for a long time.
- 2 I understand. But you would expect that this might
- 3 occur before Mesa made its applications, which
- 4 contained hundreds of wind leases. That's annexed to
- 5 the application; correct?
- A. Well, you had to secure all kind
- of inputs and land leases or control, that would be
- 8 one of them. So, I mean, typically, in my experience,
- 9 before a project comes close to being to an investment
- decision, sometimes that's literally years of work, in
- 11 every jurisdiction I've heard of but ...
- 12 Q. Now, if you had an exclusive
- contract for which you did not have to compete to get
- 14 guaranteed access to transmission capacity, would that
- 15 make it easier for you to attract a well-known
- joint-venture partner?
- 17 A. Well, certainly. I mean, I think
- 18 we -- we've all agreed that transmission capacity was
- 19 the big constraint here. And if you had that, you
- 20 could -- I suspect you could have gone to any numbers
- of participants in the equipment market or developers.
- 22 And you would have -- would you have had a relatively
- 23 easy time attracting anyone.
- Q. And, by the way, did you know
- 25 what company Mesa was intending to partner with when

- 1 it came in on this -- in its FIT applications?
- A. Yes, I did, for example, hear
- 3 that. I had heard that before, but that was through
- 4 the partnership with GE.
- Q. Who is GE, sir?
- A. General Electric.
- 7 Q. Are they a well-known company?
- 8 A. Well, yes, I believe GE is one of
- 9 like the 50 largest companies in the world. Probably
- a little more material to this, though, is that GE has
- 11 historically been one of the largest manufacturers of
- 12 wind turbine equipment in the world.
- Q. So they actually have a track
- 14 record of doing wind turbines, but they weren't -- but
- they weren't part of the GEIA, were they?
- 16 A. They weren't part of the GEIA.
- 17 I mean, GE has been involved in the wind business --
- I don't know when they started because it predated
- when I was ever involved in wind farm projects.
- 20 But I've worked on wind farm projects
- 21 for which they were the equipment supplier. And
- I worked on, for example, the financing. But
- I believe they were one of the handful of largest
- 24 wind -- wind farm -- wind turbine equipment
- 25 manufacturers in the world.

- 1 And we heard that Siemens was Ο. 2 involved. Would you say that -- I don't want you to 3 pick favourites. But, I mean, at least GE is as well known as Siemens? 5 Α. Yes, and especially in North 6 America. 7 Okay. Now -Q. 8 Α. Siemens is quite well known... 9 I'm sorry. I want to let you Q. finish. 10 11 Mr. Spelliscy noted that there was a financial crisis in 2008. I think we have all taken 12 13 account of that. 14 Did you have any evidence that Ontario analyzed that the Korean Consortium was going to be 15 16 able to meet its commitments under the GEIA? 17 I don't have any personal information of that. The only thing I could rely upon 18 19 in answering that was the evidence we have read and 20 heard about the Auditor General's report, which said that there was not a substantive business plan 21 analysis or economic analysis. 22
- rely on the analysis of the Auditor General?

  A. I'm not an auditor. But

O.

Do you think it would be fair to

23

- 1 I would -- I would assume the Auditor General, which
- 2 from the description, seems to have had a pretty
- detailed investigatory process, talking about the
- 4 number of people they talked to and stuff. I would
- 5 think that, had it been there, they -- I would assume
- 6 they would have found it.
- 7 Q. And you saw that the Ministry had
- 8 an opportunity to give comments to this?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. But did the Ministry disclose
- 11 that they had done independent analysis?
- 12 A. Well, the Auditor General
- 13 concluded that no independent economic or financial
- analysis of this had been done at all.
- 15 O. Okay. Now, in fact, were you
- here when Ms. Lo was testifying?
- 17 A. Yes, I believe -- I believe for
- 18 all of it.
- 19 O. Do you recall what she said about
- the Korean Consortium's ability to comply with its
- 21 manufacturing commitments under the GEIA, at least the
- 22 initial -- under the initial GEIA --
- A. Uh-hmm.
- Q. -- do you recall what she said as
- to whether the Korean Consortium was able to comply?

1 In terms of the timing? Α. 2 Ο. Yes. 3 I believe -- I believe she --Α. I believe she said that there had been hurdles. 5 I don't want to put words in her mouth. I can't 6 remember the exact... 7 Q. Would it be fair to say, just to 8 summarize it, that they did not comply and that they needed to amend the GEIA? 9 Well, certainly the amended --10 Α. the GEIA was amended -- I believe she said that they 11 12 did not comply because of -- I used the words 13 "hurdles," but I don't think she used -- setbacks or 14 delays. 15 Let's go to another part that Ο. 16 Mr. Spelliscy asked you about. You were asked about 17 Samsung being an anchor tenant. 18 Do you remember that? 19 Yes. Α. 20 Doesn't an anchor tenant usually Q. 21 bring in other tenants? I'm sorry. Could you repeat 22 Α. 23 that?

Ο.

bring in other tenants to a mall or some other

24

25

Doesn't an anchor tenant usually

- 1 facility?
- 2 A. Well, I think that's the whole
- 3 concept he was speaking of.
- Q. All right. So using that
- 5 analogy, a tenant would be another developer?
- A. Well, I think a tenant would
- 7 be -- they would be developers. They might be other
- 8 manufacturing entities. Based on what Ms. Lo said in
- 9 her initial statement, it seemed to be a rather
- 10 sweeping concept.
- 11 Q. Okay. Do you know how well the
- 12 FIT Program was doing in terms of number of
- applications, when the Samsung deal was reached?
- 14 A. Yeah. Well, I -- I referred
- 15 to -- I think later in my interaction with
- Mr. Spelliscy, that -- that by the time the FIT
- 17 probe -- the time before -- before the GEIA was
- actually signed, we had already had the FIT launch and
- 19 that they'd had a rather overwhelming number of
- 20 applications.
- I remember that number being around --
- 22 and I don't have it in front of me -- being around the
- order of 9,000 megawatts.
- Q. And if I recall, I believe Ms. Lo
- 25 might have said there was 10,000 megawatts up to

- 1 December of 2009 and it is roughly the same range. Is
- 2 that within your recollection or --
- 3 A. Yeah. Well, I -- I remembered
- 4 9,000, but 9,000 and something.
- 5 Q. Now, Mr. Spelliscy said to you
- 6 that there was no cap for FIT proponents, but didn't
- 7 the FIT proponents have to compete for power purchase
- 8 agreements?
- 9 A. Well, yes. I mean, and they
- 10 more -- they had to compete with each other through
- 11 the entire process, especially for the transmission
- 12 access.
- 13 Q. Okay. Now, I'm going to ask you
- to go to one of the binders, but I don't know which
- 15 binder it is. I know it's going to be to tab 24.
- 16 It's the one with the FIT Rules.
- 17 MR. APPLETON: Is it the white binder?
- The white binder. Excellent.
- 19 BY MR. APPLETON:
- Q. So we are just going to go to the
- 21 FIT rules for a moment.
- 22 And when you get there, I'm going to
- ask that you turn to page 9 of the FIT Rules,
- 24 Section 5.4.
- MR. BROWER: Give us the tab.

1	MR. APPLETON: Pardon me?
2	MR. BROWER: Give us the tab.
3	MR. APPLETON: Yes. It is tab 24.
4	And it is document R-003.
5	MR. BROWER: All right. Thank you.
6	BY MR. APPLETON:
7	Q. Let me know when you get there.
8	Take your time.
9	THE WITNESS: I'm here.
10	BY MR. APPLETON:
11	Q. Now, would you agree with me that
12	this section, Section 5.4 of the FIT Rules,
13	specifically relates to the ECT process?
14	A. Yes. The heading, I mean, it
15	starts with ECT.
16	Q. Okay. Now, can you tell me
17	whether there's any language in Section 5.4 that says:
18	"All projects will undergo
19	a connection-point change
20	before an ECT is run"? [As
21	read]
22	THE CHAIR: Is this a question for the
23	witness?
24	MR. APPLETON: Yes.
25	THE CHAIR: Or is this a question for

- 1 us to...
- MR. APPLETON: No. It's a question --
- 3 well, it's a -- I'm asking --
- 4 THE CHAIR: Article 5.4 of the FIT
- 5 Rules which he...
- 6 MR. APPLETON: Well, he was taken
- 7 through and asked about this question -
- MR. LANDAU: It can be done in
- 9 submissions.
- MR. APPLETON: Pardon me?
- 11 MR. LANDAU: It can be done in
- 12 submissions.
- 13 THE CHAIR: Yes, I think so.
- MR. APPLETON: All right. Well,
- 15 I still think it's --
- 16 THE CHAIR: It's clear to us --
- 17 MR. APPLETON: I'll just move along on
- 18 that.
- 19 THE CHAIR: What the contents of 5.4
- 20 is.
- 21 MR. APPLETON: For the record, I just
- 22 want to say I believe it's appropriate to take out of
- 23 the examination that was done by Mr. Spelliscy because
- he took him through this part. But I'm happy to take
- it into the closing without any problem.

- 1 MR. SPELLISCY: To be clear, I did not
- 2 take him to the FIT Rules at all.
- MR. APPLETON: No. That was --
- 4 MR. SPELLISCY: But I don't think it
- 5 matters.
- 6 MR. APPLETON: That was exactly my
- 7 point. You asked him the question about the ECT
- 8 without taking him to this rule, and that was exactly
- 9 the problem, why I wanted to address this, because
- 10 I believe it's appropriate to mark it, but I think
- 11 everyone has my point.
- 12 THE CHAIR: I think so, yes.
- BY MR. APPLETON:
- 14 Q. Let's go to the next tab, tab 11.
- 15 That is Exhibit R-068. This is the press
- 16 backgrounder.
- 17 A. Yes.
- Q. Can you remember being asked
- 19 questions about this?
- 20 A. Yes.
- Q. Now, first of all, if you
- remember at the bottom of the press backgrounder, it
- 23 says that there is an assurance of 2500 megawatts.
- 24 That's assurance to the Korean Consortium of 2500
- megawatts.

- 1 Do you see that?
- 2 A. I'm sorry. I think this is the
- 3 wrong...
- 4 THE CHAIR: We're in the press
- 5 release. And you wanted to refer to the backgrounder.
- 6 MR. APPLETON: I'm sorry. Maybe my
- 7 colleagues can assist me while I get the right number.
- 8 It is the January 21, 2010 press
- 9 backgrounder.
- MR. LANDAU: It is tab 20.
- 11 MR. APPLETON: Thank you very much,
- 12 Arbitrator Landau.
- Tab 20. And, therefore, to correct
- the record, that means it is R-076. And if we could
- 15 go there -- I know the document quite well. I just
- don't know where it's located.
- 17 THE WITNESS: Could you start again
- 18 with your question?
- 19 BY MR. APPLETON:
- Q. Of course. Of course. There was
- 21 a section that you were taken to about assured
- 22 transmission.
- A. Uh-hmm.
- Q. Let's see if I can find that.
- I believe it's near the end.

- 1 MR. LANDAU: On the second page?
- MR. APPLETON: Yes. On the second
- 3 page. Thank you.
- 4 BY MR. APPLETON:
- 5 Q. I believe it's the bottom of the
- 6 second page under "More Renewable Energy."
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Oh, yes, I've been over all this.
- 9 A. I remember this. Yeah.
- 10 Q. I've been impatient, and I've
- 11 already highlighted it.
- 12 Okay. Do you believe that there is
- a difference between assured transmission and priority
- 14 transmission?
- 15 A. I'm not even -- I'm not even
- 16 quite sure what "assurance of transmission" exactly
- 17 means. I mean, "assurance of transmission" isn't kind
- of a phrase that's been used in this as far as I know
- and certainly isn't a kind of a term used in the
- 20 electricity industry.
- 21 "Assurance in transmission," I mean,
- it doesn't necessarily connotate (sic) what a -- the
- 23 guaranteed access was. I don't -- I don't really know
- that assurance of transmission is really kind of
- 25 a term of art.

```
Q. So this wouldn't tell you that --
this would give you the information that you would be
```

able to go to the front of the line and -- is that

- 4 what you're saying? Or are you saying something
- 5 different?

- A. I don't think it tells me -- I'm
- 7 not sure it tells me a whole lot of anything, to be
- 8 honest. But...
- 9 Q. Okay.
- 10 A. But from my reading of it, it
- 11 certainly doesn't tell you the -- it doesn't tell you
- the details of what the Korean Consortium actually
- 13 received.
- Q. Now, you've read this before;
- 15 yes?
- 16 A. Yes.
- Q. You've commented on this?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Okay. Is there any mention in
- 20 this press backgrounder that the Government of Ontario
- 21 would establish a special procedure to facilitate
- government approvals for the members of the
- 23 Korean Consortium?
- 24 A. Not that I'm -- not that I'm
- aware of. I don't remember that being in here. I'll

- scan it again, but I certainly don't remember that
- 2 being in here.
- 3 Q. Is there anything in here about
- 4 the right of the members of the Korean Consortium to
- 5 increase their project size by 10 per cent without any
- further government approval, within a phase?
- 7 A. No. That -- I don't see that in
- 8 here either, and I don't remember that being in here.
- 9 Q. Does it say anywhere in this
- document that Samsung did not have to meet any special
- 11 requirements for its first 500 megawatts of priority
- 12 access?
- 13 A. No. It's completely silent on
- 14 the Phase I.
- 15 O. Does this document say anywhere
- 16 that the Korean Consortium could use its preferred
- 17 transmission access to buy out failed FIT projects and
- 18 convert them into FIT contracts under the GEIA?
- 19 A. No, and I don't remember that
- 20 ever being that kind of possibility. I never remember
- 21 seeing it in any -- any OPA or Ministry document.
- Q. So the public wouldn't be aware
- of that from reading this press backgrounder on
- 24 January 21, 2010?
- 25 A. No. I mean, the only way I was

- 1 aware of that was, first off, from the deposition of
- 2 Mr. Edwards from Pattern Energy and then through some
- 3 research, looking at the -- looking at projects they
- 4 had bought that I knew had been for FIT projects,
- because they had been listed as FIT projects, and then
- 6 matching them up in -- matching them up in trade press
- 7 articles as being acquired by Pattern.
- Q. All right.
- 9 A. For example, like the ACCIONA
- 10 wind farm, that I -- that I dug up. But that
- 11 wasn't -- that I've never seen in a -- in any official
- 12 document.
- Q. All right. So, following up on
- 14 Mr. Spelliscy's question about what FIT applicants
- 15 knew in 2009 --
- A. Uh-hmm.
- Q. -- they didn't know that Ontario
- would limit capacity in 2010 with the LTEP, did they?
- 19 A. I don't think the LTEP had
- even -- had even -- that wasn't even released then.
- I mean, that was -- that -- there wasn't a -- there
- 22 was no -- there was no LTEP as of that time.
- Q. If I recall, I believe it's 2011.
- 24 A. I think that 2011 is when the
- 25 LTEP, I think, came out.

1 Ο. I think so. 2 Α. I mean --3 THE CHAIR: November of 2010. BY MR. APPLETON: November 2010. 5 Ο. Late 2010. So I think there may 6 7 actually -- there may have been a statement around 8 a long-term plan being required earlier than 2010, but I don't believe that was in 2009. 9 10 Q. And they also didn't know, then, 11 in 2009 that the Korean Consortium would pick the 12 Bruce Region almost a year later, in 2010, did they? I don't think that was -- that 13 14 certainly wasn't disclosed in these documents. 15 MR. APPLETON: I don't think I have 16 anything further. No. 17 Thank you. We're all done. 18 you. 19 QUESTIONS BY THE PANEL: 20 THE CHAIR: Thank you. Do my 21 co-arbitrators have questions for Mr. Adamson? No? 22 And I just have one. In your report, 23 if you look at paragraph 70 and following, you speak 24 of the scale of the GEIA and the FIT Program and you

say they are the same scale.

1	And then in paragraph 74, you
2	specifically say:
3	"Both FIT and GEIA targets
4	are the amalgamation of
5	smaller individual wind farm
6	projects."
7	I was surprised by this approach.
8	Would you not make a distinction, due to the fact that
9	the GEIA is one developer that is the consortium; and
10	in the FIT Program, you have many developers?
11	I understand that some may have in
12	their portfolios several projects. But overall, you
13	have many developers, and would that not cast
14	a different light on the comparison of the two?
15	THE WITNESS: Well, clearly with
16	the with the GEIA, you had a single consortium tied
17	to its JV partner. I mean you have
18	THE CHAIR: It has a partner it has
19	a partner, yes, but it was one consortium.
20	THE WITNESS: It was one consortium
21	tied tied tied to its JV partner, as opposed to
22	potentially a multiple sets of companies.
23	THE CHAIR: Yes.
24	THE WITNESS: And I guess, for the
25	purposes of really, of comparing, that didn't really

- seem to be a greatly distinguishing feature as far as
- 2 I was concerned --
- 3 THE CHAIR: So you...
- 4 THE WITNESS: -- because -- I'm sorry.
- 5 I didn't mean to cut you off.
- 6 THE CHAIR: No. You looked at that --
- 7 you took all the FIT operators or developers
- 8 collectively?
- 9 THE WITNESS: Uh-hmm.
- 10 THE CHAIR: And you compared them
- 11 collectively, when we speak about scale, with the
- 12 consortium?
- 13 THE WITNESS: Well, yes, and that was
- 14 partially driven around this idea of identifying -- we
- 15 were trying to bring on megawatts. You were trying to
- develop equipment manufacturing. So one potential
- metric of what you were trying to do, I would
- denominate kind of in megawatts, right? It is kind of
- 19 also --
- THE CHAIR: But there's a difference
- in how you count the megawatts, whether you count it
- 22 by project or by program.
- THE WITNESS: Right, but some form of
- aggregation. The -- the other one -- remember, this
- is really an analysis tied to one thing, which is, are

- these -- are these two parties similar in a market?
- Which is kind of like a competitive analysis, like --
- 3 sort of like you have -- like almost a competition
- 4 policy or antitrust-type concept; right
- 5 And economically, you can have
- 6 competitors of very, very different sizes, right,
- 7 unless there is something that guarantees that, for
- 8 example, like a natural monopoly-type situation. So
- 9 I mean, economically, just even from a kind of a very
- 10 basic theoretical basis, I mean, small competitors may
- 11 be able to do what large competitors can do, unless,
- 12 you know, like I said, unless there is some
- 13 overwhelming market advantage to being the sole large
- 14 competitor, like in a natural monopoly.
- 15 You've got to know that this industry
- doesn't fit those characteristics. Even
- 17 Professor Hogan, who -- Bill Hogan, who is
- a Professor at Harvard and a very well-known guy. I
- 19 mean, he did a report, and he said, you know, in his
- 20 belief, which is also my belief, but that was a report
- 21 done for Canada under a WTO proceeding, that there
- 22 weren't really large economies of scale in here, in
- 23 this industry --
- THE CHAIR: I read that, yes.
- THE WITNESS: Okay.

1 THE CHAIR: And I understood the -- I 2 understood that part, yes. 3 THE WITNESS: Okay. So I shall not --4 THE CHAIR: Yes. Thank you. 5 There is another question that I have. 6 If you look at your presentation of today on slide 4, 7 it may be linked to the -- what we just addressed or 8 it may not. I'm not certain. 9 In the third bullet point, you 10 highlight the fact that FIT projects could be counted 11 as GEIA projects, Korean Consortium and Pattern Energy acquired lowly ranked FIT project and made them into 12 13 successful GEIA projects. I am not sure I understand what the 14 relevance of this acquisition of low-ranked FIT 15 16 project is in your analysis. THE WITNESS: Well, in the analysis of 17 competitive circumstances, it's just really 18 19 demonstrating that these were very, very similar 20 things; right? I mean, so -- I mean, the heading here 21 is "Analysis of Competitive Circumstances." These 22 were clearly competing types of projects if -- if one 23

could buy the other and transfer it into the other

category. So that was kind of the first point.

24

1	The second point
2	THE CHAIR: That arises from the mere
3	fact that they're generating electricity from wind
4	power; no?
5	THE WITNESS: Right, and they met all
6	the other all the other general criteria around
7	access connection to the grid, contract type, all
8	that kind of stuff, right. So so that point is
9	actually very simple.
LO	The second point was really just
L1	an illustration of this of the value of this
L2	guaranteed transmission access. You had projects that
L3	were very lowly ranked; and then shortly after
L4	acquisition, could skip a queue, go around the top and
L5	suddenly you're successful.
L6	So, that's just an illustration of
L7	that point.
L8	THE CHAIR: Thank you.
L9	No. That's fine.
20	MR. BROWER: It occurs to me that the
21	emphasis is on lower acquisition of lower-ranked
22	was also a price issue because if you've got a very
23	low rank, your chances are not very good; and so as
24	between sticking with that and selling out for a price
25	which the acquirer would regard as a low price for

- what it's getting, that's why the emphasis on lower
- 2 price, because --
- 3 THE WITNESS: Because now the rank
- 4 doesn't matter. Rank doesn't matter because
- 5 transmission -- if transmission acts as a guarantee,
- 6 rank doesn't matter.
- 7 So buy -- as you say, buy lower-ranked
- 8 ones if people think that they have to sell them off,
- 9 sell the projects off, and automatically they can be
- 10 successful because they can go in the other lane.
- 11 MR. BROWER: Yeah, but they'll
- 12 presumably sell out for lower prices than
- higher-ranked people because they're looking at
- 14 probably nothing on the one hand and recouping at
- 15 least some of their investment on the other hand.
- 16 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I mean,
- 17 I definitely agree with you in theory. I don't have
- numbers about how they sold these projects out,
- 19 because that's not public. But, I mean, that would be
- the obvious strategy. If you buy low ones, take them
- over into your other category; and suddenly they can
- 22 be successful.
- MR. BROWER: So that, arguably, could
- lower the consortium's cost of -- right down the line.
- 25 THE WITNESS: I suspect they -- I

- 1 would guess, just knowing how wind farm development
- works in some other jurisdictions, if you have
- 3 projects that you think are relatively low-ranked --
- 4 you've sunk a bunch of money in into this, into leases
- 5 and to studies and consultants and all the costs
- 6 associated with developing a project.
- 7 If you then think you have a pretty
- 8 low chance of being successful, I mean, I've literally
- 9 sunk all the money; what am I willing to take?
- 10 I suspect, you know, this was actually a rather
- 11 canny strategy to, in effect, actually avoid a lot of
- 12 costs. Because I -- those guys -- those guys had sunk
- it all, getting as far as they had. These were
- 14 already projects -- FIT projects that had already been
- 15 submitted; just buy them out. Right?
- 16 THE CHAIR: Fine.
- 17 MR. BROWER: That's it.
- THE CHAIR: Thank you very much.
- 19 We have no further question. And that
- 20 completes your examination, which lasted longer than
- 21 what we actually anticipated. We thank you for your
- 22 explanations.
- THE WITNESS: Thank you, ma'am.
- Thank you gentlemen.
- 25 THE CHAIR: So, now we're going to

- 1 hear Mr. Low? No. Now we are going to --
- THE WITNESS: Now we're going to ...
- 3 THE CHAIR: Now we're going to address
- 4 the question about the damage computation for
- 5 article 1105 because we need to resolve this tonight
- for the expert examinations tomorrow morning.
- 7 Do you have the reference that the
- 8 Tribunal asked for?
- 9 MR. APPLETON: Yes.
- 10 MR. MULLINS: We have a letter from
- 11 Deloitte.
- 12 THE CHAIR: Thank you.
- 13 This is more detailed than what I had
- 14 expected, which is, of course, not a blame. But
- 15 I think it means that we should take -- well --
- MR. APPLETON: It speaks for itself.
- 17 THE CHAIR: I think we need to read
- 18 it. Yes.
- 19 But now I suggest we take a 15-minute
- 20 break and so we can read it, and then Canada can read
- it as well. And we'll reconvene at six o'clock and
- 22 take it from there.
- MR. APPLETON: Thank you.
- 24 --- Recess taken at 5:42 p.m.
- 25 --- Upon resuming at 6:12 p.m.

1	COMMENTS BY THE CHAIR IN RELATION TO DELOITTE LETTER:
2	THE CHAIR: This took a little longer
3	than what we expected, and I we apologize for
4	keeping you waiting.
5	What the Tribunal suggests to do is
6	give its proposed solution; and then obviously we will
7	listen to Canada, which has not had an opportunity to
8	react to this letter. But if you without wanting
9	to curtail your opportunities, we thought maybe if we
10	make a proposal, possibly everybody can agree with it.
11	It seems to us, from reading this
12	letter, that the criticism in BRG-1 was about the
13	assumption of same treatment between GEIA and FIT
14	participants.
15	The idea that is expressed in BRG-2 is
16	the same. It is expressed in, like in like
17	circumstances. But if you look at the quotes that we
18	are have here, it does not say anything different.
19	So, that is would lead us to say
20	that the rules do not allow to raise this now.
21	At the same time, if we consider all
22	the circumstances, we think we could proceed in the
23	following fashion. And it also takes into account
24	Canada's mention that we could possibly conceptually

25 address matters.

1	What the Tribunal would propose is
2	that we do proceed as follows. In direct and
3	essentially there is two elements to this proposal.
4	And direct examination, the expert could address these
5	matters conceptually but, however, without going into
6	details of calculation or supporting materials that
7	are not in the record, but just in terms of concepts.
8	Then in cross-examination. Canada
9	can, of course cross-examine the expert on this
LO	conceptual aspect, and the expert can answer. It goes
L1	without saying, to the extent that Canada feels it can
L2	do so, under the circumstances.
L3	And the third aspect of the proposal
L4	is that if Canada feels it needs more in terms of
L5	evidence with respect to this issue, then it could
L6	apply for further procedures. And the Tribunal will,
L7	of course, consider the application and deal with it
L8	in a manner in consultation with the parties to
L9	find a solution.
20	So, that would be that would be the
21	Tribunal's proposal in the hope that this is fair to
22	everyone and allow us to make at least some progress
23	tomorrow.
24	Can I give the floor, first, to Canada

maybe this time, because you have not had

- 1 an opportunity to react yet on this letter.
- MR. SPELLISCY: Thank you, Madam
- 3 Chair. I don't think I need to react on the letter --
- 4 THE CHAIR: No.
- 5 MR. SPELLISCY: -- itself.
- 6 On the question of the proposed
- 7 process, as you've noted, we said we are prepared to
- 8 address these issues conceptually. And so while we
- 9 regret they were raised at this late stage, we are
- 10 prepared to do it.
- 11 On your last point, Canada feels it
- 12 needs more in terms of evidence.
- 13 Is there -- not exactly sure what the
- 14 Tribunal is thinking in this regard. And in terms of
- when we would have to make such an election.
- 16 THE CHAIR: Certainly not before the
- examination, and that's all I can say right now
- 18 because we have not discussed it. But we would
- 19 certainly tell you when you have to tell us.
- MR. SPELLISCY: Okay. And would --
- 21 okay. Well, I don't want to push too far into the
- 22 details. And you will have noted from our letter as
- 23 well that there is a question whether, depending on
- the conceptual approaches, whether even further
- 25 evidence would be necessary. Because obviously there

- is a huge divergence here in the conceptual
- 2 approaches.
- 3 And if the Tribunal -- and this is why
- 4 I ask the question. Because I think if the Tribunal
- 5 would agree with the conceptual approach of Canada's
- 6 expert, then much of this in the need for other
- 7 evidence becomes irrelevant.
- 8 If they were to agree with the
- 9 conceptual approach of the Claimant's expert, then
- 10 I think we would need that further evidence. And so
- I just want to make sure that in thinking about it,
- that we would somehow have the opportunity at some
- later point to say, if the Tribunal were to get
- there -- and obviously you've got to decide liability
- 15 first, even.
- So I don't want to say that we want,
- oh, to reserve another hearing date at this point.
- I don't think we're there yet. I think that that's
- 19 far too far in advance.
- 20 But I'd like to make sure that the
- 21 Tribunal understands that we would reserve our right
- 22 to seek to examine Mr. Low on his calculations, if
- that became necessary in the future.
- 24 THE CHAIR: That is the type of
- application we had in mind, yes.

- 1 Mr. Mullins, you may speak. 2 MR. MULLINS: Yes. Just to follow up 3 on counsel's comments, we did read Canada's concept about having some kind of idea where the Tribunal's 5 headed. 6 I'm sure the Tribunal is experienced, 7 as some of us are, about awards. And I think that 8 nobody is going to want to get into an issue about whether or not there has been some kind of interim 9 10 award or can this be confirmed or something. 11 I think we're probably -- at least when I'm an arbitrator, I've been told not -- to make 12 13 sure that those don't happen, that there should be one final award. 14 And I'm concerned if there's some kind 15 16 of indication about rulings, that we'll then find 17 ourselves in a question about whether or not there's 18 an award that can be confirmed or something. 19 I really would caution that
- the parties in a Tribunal avoid that. I think that
  what seems to make more sense to me is -- and we can
  talk later about whether or not we believe it would be
  appropriate.
- But if he -- but if counsel for Canada

  feels that they need more time or something, if that

- 1 happens, it will be limited to the issues, very
- limited, not open up, you know, liability, not open up
- 3 anything else, no other experts, the narrow issues and
- 4 that that be closed; and then the Tribunal can issue
- 5 the award, instead of having some kind of an interim
- 6 issue.
- 7 Maybe that wasn't a concern. But when
- 8 I read it, that's the first thing that was a red flag
- 9 to me. Because I've been in these situations, and it
- 10 can be very expensive causes litigation. And I think
- 11 we want to avoid all of that.
- 12 THE CHAIR: But what I would like to
- 13 know right now is whether you agree with the
- 14 Tribunal's proposal.
- 15 MR. MULLINS: I think at this point,
- obviously we can live with the proposal.
- 17 If -- and we reserve the right to
- object to an idea of a further proceeding, if that's
- where Canada goes, but I did want to put on the record
- 20 now my concerns about some kind of interim ruling.
- 21 THE CHAIR: That was not the idea?
- 22 Yes.
- MR. APPLETON: Thank you. And I just
- 24 wanted to clarify in relation to what Mr. Spelliscy
- 25 had to say, that, of course, if the Tribunal

- determines that the valuation approach taken by
- 2 Mr. Low with respect to MFN, for example, is correct,
- 3 there is no impact whatsoever.
- 4 In fact, as I read it, there is no
- 5 impact with respect to the Article 1103, the
- 6 Article 1102 or the Article 1106 damages. There's
- only issue, as I understand it, that if, in fact, some
- 8 of those damages were to be found, or those
- 9 violations, then you would never actually have to
- 10 worry about these issues because they would be double
- 11 counting -- I'm sorry. I'll keep as close as I can --
- double counting.
- So in many respects, this may not
- actually be a practical problem. So that's why we're
- 15 prepared to examine and attempt to try to find this,
- 16 because I think that maybe the problem will go away.
- 17 And so that's really the key thing here.
- THE CHAIR: Thank you. So we've noted
- 19 the comments, and for now what we need to know is that
- 20 we will proceed along these lines tomorrow.
- 21 What the Tribunal would like to do
- tomorrow, as well, after we've heard the experts, is
- have a brief discussion on the post-hearing briefs.
- 24 The Tribunal may have a few indications it wishes to
- 25 give you, and obviously we need to discuss time

- 1 limits.
- 2 You will then be able to already take
- 3 these indications up for your closing statements or
- 4 keep them for post-hearing submissions, whatever you
- 5 prefer. But I would -- if we could have this
- 6 discussion tomorrow, it would -- we could close it.
- 7 And then we have only the oral arguments left for
- 8 Friday.
- 9 And I think we can now confirm that we
- 10 will end on Friday night. And so we'll also give
- 11 the -- tell the arbitration place that this is -- that
- this is so.
- 13 Are there any other comments,
- 14 questions that we need to address now before we
- adjourn for the day on the Claimant's side?
- 16 No?
- MR. APPLETON: I think not.
- 18 THE CHAIR: On the Respondent's side?
- 19 No?
- Then I wish everyone a good evening,
- and we'll see each other tomorrow morning at
- 22 nine o'clock.
- 23 Are we still on the record? Yes,
- I wanted to give you the floor. Are we still on the
- 25 record for the time because it may be useful for

- 1 everyone to have it right now.
- 2 MR. DONDE: The Claimants have 4 hours
- 3 and 53 minutes left, while the Respondents have
- 4 8 hours and 10 minutes left.
- 5 MR. SPELLISCY: One heck of a closing.
- 6 THE CHAIR: Good evening.
- 7 --- Whereupon the matter was adjourned at 6:24 p.m.

1	
2	
3	
4	
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	CERTIFICATE
LO	
L1	I HEREBY CERTIFY THAT I have, to the
L2	best of my skill and ability, accurately recorded by
L3	Computer-Aided Transcription and transcribed
L4	therefrom, the foregoing proceeding.
L5	
L6	
L7	
L8	Lisa M. Barrett, RPR, CRR, CSR
L9	Computer-Aided Transcription
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	